Library of The Theological Seminary

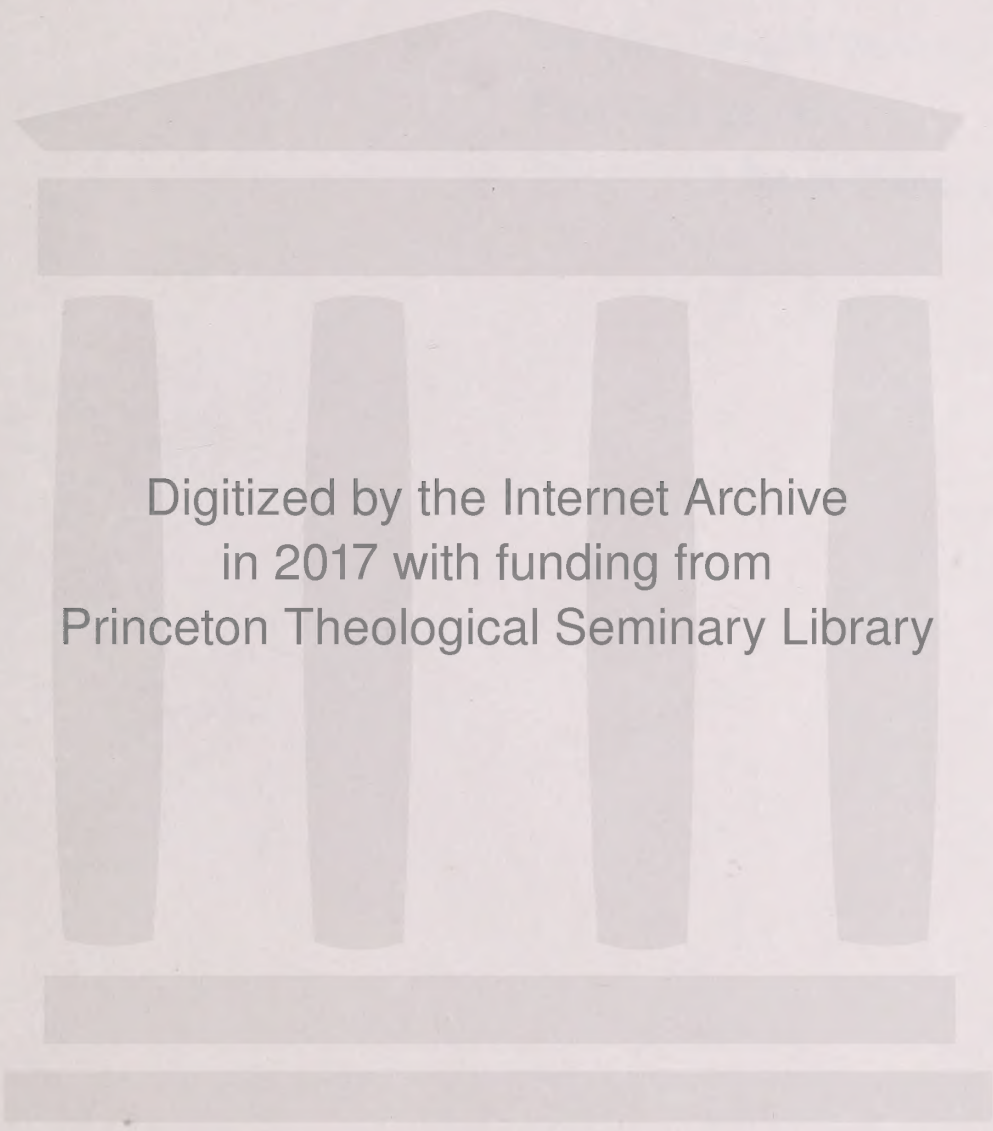
PRINCETON · NEW JERSEY

PRESENTED BY

Margaret Janvier Hort

Folio

Al. Alc.


Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2017 with funding from
Princeton Theological Seminary Library

https://archive.org/details/diaryjune11847de00jani

LIBRARY OF PRINCETON
APR 22 1949
THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY

Journal Rev. Levi Janvier

Missionary to India, 1841-1864

Son of Rev. George W. Janvier, Pittsgrove N. J.

Born April 25, 1816

Killed 1864, buried at Indiana, India

Levi Janvier

Diary

June, 1847.

Tuesday, 1st. Rose between 5 and 6. Had leisure for reading a few pages of an Urdu tract we are printing, before breakfast, in addition to devotional exercises.

After breakfast read Panjábí for some time. Presumed the writing of words, according to the plan I adopted before leaving for Hardwár. Read then awhile in the Greek Testament & Hebrew Bible. Spent a couple of hours or so in perusing a Magazine: particularly an article on the Nestorians. Translated a short section in the Confession. Then slept for half an hour. Afterward got ready & went to my friend Rs. where Br. P. & I dined. At 6 went to the City: had a pretty good opportunity for preaching: & was enabled to do it with some measure of earnestness: yet feeling that my love was very far short of the mark. On returning had prayer meeting with my people. Election of elders took place. Returned to Capt. Rs to tea. Came home a little before 11.

In reviewing the day, I see that I have accomplished more than usual, and yet for some cause I have had a peculiar sense of unprofitableness, and as if there was still something that I ought to do, which I was neglecting. Oh that infinite Grace in Christ may accept my poor, worthless doings.

Wednesday, 2nd. Rose between 5 and 6. Morning duties as usual. Then read Panjábí and wrote to R. At 12 went into Cantonments with Br. P. to make some calls. Returned about 3. After dinner, was occupied till near evening in reading a proof with the Munshí. At about 6 went to the Bazar. Discoursed with the people in front of the church as usual. Took tea at home for a variety: viz. with Br. P. Talked with him a while on some matters of business, and it was 9 before we were through worship. As I came over to my house, a little incident occurred, shewing me how feeble the principle of obedience is in my soul; and how little it takes to make me sin.

June, 1847.

Spent a short time in meditation, & then made these notes. 'Tis now near 10 o' clock.

Thursday, 3rd. Rose about 5½. Morning duties as usual, except that I was absent from family worship, having gone to the garden to see the fruit, & staid too long. Called to see Br. R. after breakfast: he is slowly mending. Then called at Capt. Mack's, having several things to say to him. Returned, & read two proofs, one English, & one Panjabi. Read also awhile in the N. Y. Observer; particularly a passage from the history of the Scottish Martyrs I read with deep interest. It was an account of John Brown & Margaret Wilson. Blessed martyrs! & still more blessed their Saviour & Head. I wept & rejoiced as I read. Oh to be filled with the same spirit.

After dinner, prepared for Bible class: being in the mean time interrupted, to attend to some office business with Br. Porter. Enjoyed the Bible Class much. Afterward went to the city, & had a comfortable opportunity of speaking. Capt. & Mrs. R. took tea & spent the evening with us at Br. P.'s. 'Tis now ½ past 11.

Friday, 4th. Rose at 5½. Morning duties as usual. Called to see Br. R. after breakfast, & was then employed for some time in proof reading. Attended to my monthly accounts also, & read the N. Y. Obs. Read a chapter or two in the Gr. Test., and must now read a little in my Hebrew Bible before retiring. After dinner read a second proof; and was engaged awhile in looking over the plates illustrative of the field of Waterloo, which had been sent me to look at. Wrote to H. & toward evening took a short sleep: feeling the need of it much. Arose greatly refreshed, & went to the city. Had an unusually favourable opportunity of speaking the word, and that notwithstanding there was rather a warm disputant. Spent the evening with my friends the Rs. — almost 11.

Saturday, 5th. Rose soon after 5. Morning duties as usual. Called to see Br. R. Then attended to G. C.'s Lesson in Logic. Read a Gurmukhi proof. Several things in it required special attention, and it kept me a good while. Wrote to Mr. Lowrie, and got my American letters off. Wrote to H. also. Read a short time in the

Presbyterian. Had a visit from a Kashmiri, that annoyed me a good deal. I think he was either deranged or intoxicated, and it was rather difficult to get rid of him. His object too was to talk on religion. After he had left, took some rest, feeling in need of it. Then went to the Bazar & had a conversation time. Prayer meeting at Br. P's: a short one. I went home with the Rs. to tea. — It is now 11½.

Sabbath, 6th. This morning we had Morn. Concert. Br. P. conducted it. In the afternoon I preached from the 2nd Psalm; & in the evening from Jeremiah 29. 11. During the intervals of public worship, besides the time spent in preparing for preaching, I was occupied chiefly in reading the Scriptures, meditation & prayer.

Monday, 7th. Rose about 6. Was only just through devotional exercises when breakfast was announced. After breakfast and family worship, and a short interval spent in reading the papers, and a turn to the garden to see the fruit, the brethren and myself entered on our consultations, this being the day of our monthly business meeting. We were occupied all day, except a short recess for dinner; after 6 in the evening, I got off for the City. Late as it was, I was permitted to speak the word to a good many people. Returned to tea, & afterwards we had Morn. Concert. During the meeting a violent wind rose, and after we were through, I persuaded my friend Lt. Conran to stay the night with me. So we sat talking, chiefly on the things of Zion, till after 10 o'clock. It is now 11. —

Tuesday, 8th. Rose about 5½. Had a very busy day. After breakfast, and devotional duties, was occupied for some time in letter writing. Spent a short time in reading. Finished a piece of verse which I had written several years ago, and which I have often thought of with dissatisfaction, as having been left incomplete. The friend for whom I wrote it is now gone, but for the benefit of others who may read it, & for conscience' sake, I felt it a duty to complete it. — Attended to sundry items of business besides. In the evening I did not get to the Bazar, as a great storm arose. Prayer meeting as usual in Hindustani. Took tea with Mrs. R. — Returned & wrote notes of the day; 11½. —

Wednesday, 9th. After morning duties, read a proof. At 11 Br. P. & I went to Cantonments, & made a number of calls. After dinner I went to Capt. Mack's having some business — and was detained there a good while: partly in reading an article on the Church of England. Went to the City as usual. The Church was not open. & I could not get a chair: so sat on the buggy cushion: and sitting so low, with a crowd standing around me I suffered much from heat and confined air. There was a good deal of disputing — but more chance for speaking than there sometimes is. Spent the evening with Br. P. at Mrs. R's. — Returned, & wrote my notes. It is now near 12 o'clock. * & read Urdu Copy for the Press.

Thursday, 10th. Rose at 6½. Slept the longer from having retired so late. Did not wake till the servants called me. Was barely ready for breakfast: kept it waiting in fact. After breakfast & worship attended to sundry business. Then wrote several letters. After dinner got my letters off, and then wrote these notes of the day; in the evening there does not seem to be time for it. In fact, I know not yet how my time goes. The evenings I spend in the society of friends; upon principle. But the day: I seem to get so little accomplished in the course of a day. It flits by, & I have done almost nothing, though I try to redeem the time — Bible class; & bazar as usual.

Friday, 11th. Rose after 6. A very busy day. Between correcting copy for the press, proof reading; which occupied me a considerable part of the evening, as well as a while during the day, letter writing, and sundry attentions, I had not many [illegible] Was enabled to spend a considerable length of time also in reading the Scriptures, in English & Hebrew. This privilege & duty may I never forego, while I have time for my necessary food. Was at the Bazar in the evening, & had a [illegible] opportunity. There was one of former [illegible] [illegible] much [illegible] better than formerly. Spent the evening with Mrs. R. — It is now after 11. —

Saturday, 12th. Rose soon after 5, having ordered the people to call me. Had consequently more time than usual for reading the Scriptures before breakfast. After breakfast was occupied with Br. P. a good while, discussing a number of points in a Panjabi proof. Then read

Hebrew a short time; afterwards in Persic. Wrote to Mrs. Wrote also to the Rev. R. W. a letter that I have for some time been feeling it was my duty to write. May it effect be owned & blessed.

After this, sundry matters of business. Looked over two Nos. of the Presbyterian. Then went to the city. Had rather a favourable time. Prayer meeting was at my house this evening. It is now 10½ P.M. I shall not be in bed before 11. ——

Sabbath, 13th. Rose soon after 5. After bathing, dressing, and secret prayer, read the Scriptures till breakfast time. After family worship, was engaged until time for Church in preparation for the duty I had to perform, viz. the ordination of elders. Rev. Rudolph preached from Isa. 9.6. After sermon I performed the ordination service. The gracious hearer of prayer accepted and sealed what was done. Until afternoon service I was engaged in prayer, meditation, singing, and reading some religious intelligence: also in preparation for evening service. At 5 Mr. R. preached from Rom. 5.1. and in the evening I preached from Gal. 2.20 "Nevertheless I live".

Monday, 14th. Rose at 5 or a little after. Was engaged as usual till breakfast. Got time to read a Chapter in Hebrew also. After fam. worship, went to the garden, and seeing there was little prospect of getting peaches to preserve, if I left it to the Mali. I fell to myself. Kept at it till I had got quite a headache, as well as thoroughly heated. Then worked a while longer to get them ready for preserving, the servants assisting me. When I had got myself washed and was ready to sit down, it was after 12 o'clock. Went to R. Got my dinner. Attended to sundry little items of business. Wrote these notes. It is now nearly 4 o'clock. —— Spent some time in examining & correcting one of the public record books. Went to the Lyceum rooms: and afterwards spent the evening at Capt. Black's. Retired a little after 10.

Tuesday, 15th. Rose at 5. Morning duties as usual, except that was occupied for about half an hour before breakfast in some business with Mr. R. —— Was engaged a good deal through the day in reading the New Ch. Magazine & Presbyterian, having so much of such reading on hand, & so little time commonly for it, as to induce the necessity of making a business of it in order to get through it at all. Wrote some letters. Examined a paper just into my hands for that purpose, with a view to publication. Attended to sundry matters of business. Thus the day glided by. It is now after 6: & I must go at once to the city. —— After returning

from the City has prayer meeting as usual, & then spent the balance of the evening with my friends the Rs. Retired at 11.

Wednesday, 16th. Rose between 5 & 6. Was occupied in business with Mr. Landseer till 10, except time for breakfast & morning duties. Then read my Bible and : afterwards, feeling unwell & drowsy I lay down, and slept till after 1. Took a little food, and then entered with some energy upon my duties. Spent some time on the public records. Read a chapter in Hebrew. Finished my review of Mrs. Nash's treatise. Had some talk with Mr. P. about the tracts we are publishing. Wrote Pusey notes. It is now 6¼. — Went to the Bazaar in the evening as usual. Took tea with Br. Porter.

Thursday, 17th. Very busy to-day in planning to attend the New Delhi mela, having heard that it takes place this week. Was decided that I should go; & Mr. Mc Caskie. Had my Bible Class at the usual hour; afterwards went to the City. Took tea at Capt. R's, but left early to make preparation for my journey. Was writing letters, getting things in order, &c. till near 2 o'clock in the morning when I lay down.

Friday, 18th. Rose at 3¾: and started for New Delhi at 4¾. Reached Palam in about 2 hours, including the crossing of the river. Felt afterwards that I had hurried the horse too much: Upon arriving it was not to be actually seen. For the garries had passed on only a little while before, so that I must stay at P. for several hours, or else beat New Delhi without a tent. So I remained until 4 P.M. Capt. & Mrs. P. received me very kindly, & I had a pleasant time: felt as if it were too idle a day however. Thro' the morning had a very interesting conversation with Capt. P. on practical subjects. My journey from P. to N. was trying on account of the heat: but through mercy I received no harm. Reached N. soon after dark. Still very hot: & I could not pitch the people having arrived but a short time before. Got into my tent. Had the table just up when it was pretty comfortable. Learned to my amazement that the word we had rec'd about the mela was erroneous, & that it would not take place till next week. Felt at a loss what to do. Sought Divine direction as well as protection, and lay down to rest.

Saturday, 19th. After taking devotional exercises,

went to the Bazar, attended by Daniel. We had a good many hearers. Returned had family worship. After breakfast spent some time in deliberating. Determined to remain here for the present, and keep William also, sending Daniel home to attend to his duties in school. Wrote to H. to Br. P. Wo Capt. C. Then went to work at my translations. Did not do for much by reason the heat. Found the tattie a great comfort. For this I have to thank Him that feeds the ravens. Unfortunately the kindness of my friend Capt. R. as I should not have had it. Found a very good opportunity for carrying on my translation. No incidental interruptions to hinder me. Left the talking for Wm to do, feeling that twice a day speaking in the Bazar was enough for one. Went to the Bazar in the evening, and again had many to hear me. Wm & I had worship together in my tent, I reading in English, he praying in Urdu.

Sabbath 20th. Wm & I went together to the Bazar, and spent a good while speaking and reading to the people. Many were present, & the most of them listened attentively, or at least quietly. We returned, called in the servants, & had worship in the tent. I spent some time in reading the Scriptures & prayer, & then went into Wm's tent where a good many were collected. Took turns with W. in speaking to the people. Did not go to the Bazar in the evening, for we had as much work as we could do in attending to the people who came to our camp. This has been a pleasant day, but I have greatly longed for the sanctuary. Wm & I had worship in the evening as usual.

Monday, 21st. Wm & I went to the Bazar. Sat by a grain shop. Had a large audience, Wm & I spoke at some length. Returned, & had worship. Wrote to H. Went on then with my translation. Toward evening went into the other tent. Heard W. awhile & then talked myself. There was a Muhammadan youth present who was rather forward, so that I thought it necessary to check him, this doing so I was perhaps rather hard. He went off presently, saying he would come again. After this I went to the Bazar, and after going a good distance halted at the door of a very venerable looking old man who sat on the Chabutara, smoking his hookah. I ascended and saluted him. He was very affable & I entered into

conversation with him. A crowd gathered to hear him speak Christ to them. There was no objection, or very little. They talked about his works, that gave me occasion to speak of the teachings of his words, & to tell them some to of Christ. It was almost dark when I returned.

Tuesday, 22nd. Rose at 5¼. Called Wm & had the baggage got ready to go to Hilya, a village two miles from the Ghat, towards Salem. It was ten or after when we got there. We spent about an hour and a half in talking with the people reading & prayer. There was a large assembly: plain people, unable to read. It happens in India, in a vast majority of cases, that to the poor the gospel is preached." On our return a poor Brahman boy ran out to a house on the road side and offered us water to drink. I learned afterwards that he had been at the tent a day or two before asking for a book, but was not deemed a suitable subject for such a trust. I felt sorry then that I had not stopped to ascertained more about the poor fellow. After breakfast Govindiah resumed my translation. Had a call from a blind beggar. Gave him a few words to tell him of Christ. But he seemed scarcely to understand anything I said. Toward evening many people came to my tent. Talked with them: addressed myself with special earnestness to a Brahman from Cadiana, who seemed a very careless, self-confident creature. Went to the Bazar: found Wm with a large crowd around him. Spoke to him a few minutes, followed him in a brief address, and we came away: returned by the Parade: rather a long walk. It now began to thunder & lighten, as if rain was coming. It was however a light moonlight, & the air being very pleasant I lay down outside for a little while, & fell asleep. When I awoke it seemed very late, all was still, the moon bright, & little appearance of rain: so I prepared for bed, not taking any special precautions to secure my things. Sometime in the night I woke, & it was raining. My things that were close against the side of the tent were getting well wetted, and the water was spreading over the floor. I did the best I could for my things, & turned in again, my bed and myself being well secured from the rain.

Wednesday, 23rd. Rose late this morning, 7 o'clock or after. Spent a part of the night, and waking about the tent a boy, had perhaps led to my sleeping late. Well I never knew a day to pass like this has done. Something that I dont understand at all, in the rapidity with which the

time seemed to fly. The whole day appeared but like two or three hours. Attended to my usual duties: only I did nothing at my translation, except to read over the next chapter & think on it a little. Visited the city. Had a number to hear me. Afterward wrote to H. Kent Esqr. & to Nakodar. Toward evening the people began to gather somewhat for the Mela. The din which for several days, and I may say nights too, so far as I have had opportunity to observe, has kept up a deafening sound, now seems to gather fresh earnestness, and the din is truly hideous, only I have got so accustomed to it as to care little about it.

Thursday, 24th. When I woke this morning it was pouring. My things however were secure; and the ridge of earth that was raised last evening all round inside of the tent kept me dry & comfortable: so the premonition of Tuesday night was a favour done to me.

After a while the sun shone out bright & clear, & the Mela became very lively. Our distribution of books commenced, Mr. & I took it in turn, an hour or so alternately. Thus we continued all day. Many people came; & had the weather been fair there would have been probably a great crowd by evening; but the rain came on again, and the poor things were scattered like a parcel of helpless sheep. It was pitiful to see the little imperfect defences they had to protect them from the rain. Towards evening Haldhar came, bringing letters from my dear H. & from friends at Ludiana. This was a great treat. Spent some time in reading these, & then went among the people again: talked a little with them, & so closed the day. Haldhar, William, & myself united in prayer, and after some conversation about our plans, separated for the night.

Friday, 25th. More rain. The mela apparently almost broken up. Hardly any one to be seen. A great lake has been formed all round the city: at least on this side, & they say it extends round. Such a rapid rise of water I never saw. It quite compelled the Catechists to leave their tent: and the brink was so near mine as to make it not improbable that I should have to move too. About noon the weather began to assume a more favourable aspect, and I began to think of making my way home, as there was not much more work to do, & there were two Catechists, & Mr. Porter had written me to come home before Sabbath, if practicable, as he was

Leaving for Jullundur. About 2 o'clock I started. It had cleared off beautifully, and the fleecy clouds were making their appearance again. Found the road full of water, presenting rather an alarming appearance; it was very deep, and in motion, with a rapid current. Turned about, and making my way through the city, sought the road from another direction. After a long time, wading, plunging, and crossing fields, reached the road at a point about a mile from the city. It was very difficult for the mare to pull even the empty buggy: I felt — — — I had got into a scrape. Fearing I had followed my own counsel rather than the Divine guidance. But now it appeared as harder to go back than forward: and I supposed it was best to go on. After a while came to dry ground, kept it for a short distance. Stopped at the house where the Brahman lives, but found no one. On reaching Nilga found such an alarming flood in every direction that I drove into the village to find a better way. Got through with much difficulty, and then had if possible a worse time than ever. The water was very deep, and in one place in getting into a field there was a ridge to cross; and the mare sank frightfully. Through a good Providence I got safely over, and no harm followed. So I went on, very uncomfortable indeed, never knowing what disaster I might encounter within the next rod, and thinking much that I had not sufficiently sought the Lord before undertaking the journey: for if there had been a clear & positive sense of duty in the matter, I should little have minded these dangers. About 8½ P.M. reached Talaur. Praised be the grace that took care of me through all the journey, and brought me in safety to a place of repose. Was very kindly received by Capt. & Mrs. P. After retiring to my room wrote to H. and then seeking Divine protection endeavored to obtain sleep. Did not rest very well however. At first the large bats that got into the room annoyed me much, then the musquitoes or sand flies; and in the night I was again aroused by a storm coming on. The windows were blown to with violence, & one or more glass sashes broken.

Saturday, 26th. Rose about 5. After dressing & devotional exercises spent an hour or so with Capt. P. Had coffee & toast; then as the rain ceased a little, renewed my journey. The boatmen were little disposed to put me across the river. It had risen much, and the cur-

rent was very rapid. I sat still in the boat, thinking that if they were positive I would not urge them. After a while they pushed off, and in 20 minutes we were at land again, not however without some solicitous moments, when the waves ran high; and the old boat rocked like a basket. We had now to tow it as we were only at an island, but in shallow water. It drifted far below the landing place. The men towed for an hour & a half or more, and we were all safely landed. I felt it a matter of much thankfulness. Came slowly on through the mud, and had no difficulty until I reached a dam which was broken, or rather breaking away, & across which a torrent was rushing with great violence. After much agitation, & much delay, & asking the while to be directed, I went down the bank of the stream till I reached a point where the current was less violent, and mounting one of the horses swam it across. Was brought safely over. Left the buggy at a village on the other side & came on home. The stream by the fortress was very high too, but I was brought safely across it also; and at 8 o'clock was with my dear friends again; wondering at the way in which my God has brought me, and admiring the power & the grace that has preserved me. Was cordially greeted, and recounted the dangers through which I had passed. In the evening we had prayer meeting at Br. R's. Spent the evening with my friends the Rices. Had letters from my dear Ht. Spent a while in the Bazar before meeting, & had a number to hear me.

Sabbath, 27th. Preached this morning in Urdu from Isa. 9. 6. and in the afternoon from Judges 6. 31. Had a comfortable time in the morning, but in the afternoon, in the city, the people, & especially the boys, were noisy, and worried me somewhat. I exerted my voice too much also, & made myself uncomfortable. In the evening Br. R. preached. In the intervals of public services of the day I spent chiefly in reading the Scriptures, meditation and prayer.

Monday, 28th. Very busy to-day reading proofs. After morning duties & breakfast, this occupied me for several hours. Then wrote to H. Dined at Capt. Mack's. Enjoyed an hour's conversation with him & Mrs. Mack. & prepared to go to the city. Had a very unpleasant time. There were several opposers: & some of them

exceedingly ill-mannered: and that class of people I don't well understand how to manage. Felt sad and humbled, but prayed for the salvation of the poor creatures. Called at Capt. Mc's & spent the evening with the Macks. Found Capt. M. very unwell.

Tuesday, 29th. Again had a busy day, but a great deal of unprofitableness, as if I was doing almost nothing. Did some proof-reading, got my papers in order, wrote to Wm. Baldwin, gave G. C. instruction in his Logic, and then set at my translation. Wrote some in my journal also. Got two several editions of my translation, and then prepared it for out. Dined with my friends the Mc's, & about sunset went to the city. Had a short time there, and rather a pleasant one: then returned & had prayer meeting with my people. Closed the evening with my friends. Read a letter from their son: one which no doubt ought to mind their recent losses. In prayer before we parted sought for a sanctified use of their afflictions & my own too.

Wednesday, 30th. Rose at 5½, as I have mostly done of late. [illegible] Notices were over set & ready to write out my notes for the last week or more. This occupied me some hours, during which time I wrote about five pages. Wrote to M. also. Was occupied some time in Printing Office business. Received two letters from M. one that had been delayed on the way. Dined with the Macks, & spent the evening with them also. Was at the Bazar as usual. There was a forward Cashmiri youth there that opposed me. I talked with him awhile patiently, and on his proceeding to speak of what I considered indecent topics, rebuked him rather sharply. He went off, & I was afterwards that I had not done right. We are told to be "wise as serpents and harmless as doves". More of faith & prayer & love & charity would doubtless help much toward it. Before retiring meditated for some time on the divine goodness & my own unworthiness; particularly in view of the time; the closing items of the month. "Truly goodness & mercy have followed me all the days of my life." Oh that I may "dwell in the house of the Lord for ever."

Thursday, 1st July. Rose about 5. Spent the morning as usual. Was favoured with perhaps more fervour than usual in prayer. After breakfast addressed myself to the work of putting my accounts in order. Various interruptions, &c. Wrote to H. Read the Friend of India, having already delayed it too long. Kept others waiting. Attended to sundry little items of business. After dinner had Bible class: then visited the Persian School. Thence went to the Church, where I was detained till late. Had some noisy disputants to, but not so unpleasant a time as I often have. Returned & took tea at Capt. R's. Came on to Br. P's who had just returned, bringing with him our friend Capt. P. of Balasore. Stayed with them till about 10½: then came home & wrote my notes for yesterday &c to day. 'Tis now 11.

Friday, 2nd. Rose about 6, having retired not much before 12. After devotional duties went over to Br. P's. Spent a large part of the day with Capt. B. Called with him at Capt. Mack's, Capt. R's & Br. R's. Read a work nearly through: did not much in the way of study besides. Attended to some little matters of business. Had service, being preparatory to Communion. I was favoured from Ps. 119. 1–8. Was favoured with some degree of fervour. Oh for grace to practice what I preach; & for an outpouring of the Spirit on my little flock. After service we had a meeting of the session. Then Br. P. & I went to Capt. Mack's to spend the evening. Had pleasant, edifying conversation. I was permitted the pleasure also of hearing from my dear H. Grieved that I am loaded with benefits. But am very heedless. Oh to be led to new repentance & real self-devotion. Now again I commit myself to the Gracious Keeper of Israel. Watch thou over me and mine.

Saturday, 3rd. Rose soon after 5. In devotional exercises was favoured with a degree of fervour, tho' still sensible of much coldness. Read a little while in Baxter. In the course of the day's duties endeavoured to keep the solemnities of the morrow somewhat in mind. Was employed some time in proof reading: also in business with Br. P. relative to our work. Wrote two or three letters. Attended to the remaining accounts with some of the

14 Saturday, 3d. After dinner had another meeting of Session. Then went to the Bazar. Not many buyers. But some opposition. Prayer meeting at Br. P's. Then went with my friends Mr. R. to tea, & after a short time in conversation came home. 'Tis now 10 o'c.

Sabbath, 4th. Rose soon after 5. Br. D. conducted Divine service in Urdu. It was Mon. Sac. The baptism of R. S. also took place. The whole season I enjoyed much. The brethren that led in prayer seemed more than usually fervent. In the remarks that were made particular reference was had to the state of the Jews. In the afternoon Br. P. preached in the City from an interesting discourse. In the evening I lectured from 1 Tim. 1. 1-4, when administered the Sacrament. Had freedom in speaking, but measure of enjoyment in the exercises: but not that broken heart, and contrite self-dedication which I desire. Indeed I feel that I am very far from what I ought to be. And my dear Jesus, that I may be more for sacrificing & Saviour, now mistrustful little they get from me in this state of things it is. Oh Lord, bless this child of thine, & give them a portion after thine own heart. — In the intervals of worship to day was employed in reading the Scriptures and hymns, in singing, meditation & prayer. There is a great fear about me for heathen servants, & I cried to the Lord to have mercy on them, & awaken them from their carnal security. Was much oppressed to day with drowsiness, but did not yield to it. Feel as if some one can receive this evening, but must not stay up very late nevertheless. It is now after 10 o'clock.

Monday, 5th. Rose at 6. After devotional duties took up & read the "Friend of India". Had my breakfast brought over to me, as it was raining. At 10 went to Br. P's to attend the monthly business meeting. This occupied much of the day. There were some interruptions. A Captain B. came in distress for some rupees. He was on his way to the hills. I read a N. Y. Observer & wrote to W. In the course of the day. It was evening when we got thro' our business & some of us got to the Bazar. I took tea at Br. R's & Capt. B. & we had the Mon. Sac. of prayer. It was at my house. After this we had a little singing. I walked home with Capt. B. & sat a few moments and came home. 'Tis now 10 o'clock. Great rain we have had to day. Some damage done to our buildings.

[illegible] sense of the presence of God, [illegible] have been to that end. There is much of pride, self will & worldliness in my heart

Tuesday, 5th. Rose about 5½. Morning duties as usual. Prayed somewhat earnestly to be delivered from my besetting sins: but was painfully sensible of the want of a complete, unqualified self-surrender to the adorable Saviour. Ah heart, where art thou, & how art thou? After breakfast had proofs to read. This occupied me several hours. Attended to some accounts and other business with Br. Porter. Read a short time in the N. Y. Observer. Did a little writing. Then went over to Capt. Mack's with whom I was to dine. After dinner returned. Read Baxter a short time, and prayed. At the Asylum school exhorted the dear boys earnestly to believe in Christ. At the church afterwards spoke for a short time. Returned had prayer meeting with my people. Then took tea with my friends. Had some edifying conversation with Capt. Mack. I am now prepared to retire, tho it is past 11. —

Thursday, 7th. Rose at 5¼. Was occupied several hours today in writing for and translating that weekly provision regarding for sometime. Felt it cold in the [illegible] interesting employment. This for the first time was [illegible] interrupted, except at the visit of the [illegible] child to Abraham. I tried to persuade him to stay with us, but unsuccessfully. He promised to do so: it was [illegible] to him. Took in the day, [illegible] translation. Made some progress & then walked out for dinner. Inserted my pinchbeck. Mr accompanied me afterwards to the city. Visited in Russian school, & spoke at the Church. Then we had meeting of the [illegible] in the chapel. Large attendance. Pleasant season. Told her of the Wm. P. followed him. Several names were added. Visited the evening at Capt. Mack's. Bros. Rudolph & Hartz & their families were there also. Wrote today to my dear M. & this evening had one from her. No prospect of her immediate coming down. — Half past 11. Will be 12 ere the time I get to bed.

Friday, 8th. Rose about 6. Consequently had little time for devotional duties this side of breakfast: the former was enabled to draw near to God in the latter mainly in his word, through the duties of the day. Read reading over first one whole, then the translation. Then Bible class. Afterwards went to the city, & returned to lay late. Had long talk with A. A. L. Oh that the Lord

night in his great mercy, turn the eyes of this nation. Has enabled me to spend a time in prayer & reading & meditation. Left the Inn at Dr. P's, and came home after 9. Read the Scs. a short time, and then went to bed. In prayer had a good deal of exercise for mind, for my pupils & the blessed Redeemer's kingdom, both at home & abroad; but I feel that there is a lamentable deficiency as to the completeness of my self-surrender to the Adorable Saviour. When, oh when, shall my will be lost in thine? "In my pupils Cause I am engaged. Take me, or keep me, King of kings." — Cant. 1. —

Friday, 9th. Rose at 5½. Had some fervour in prayer. Was enabled to attend to the duties of the day actively and cheerfully. Was occupied for some time with family household concerns. Wrote to my dear H. Heard from my dear Mother. In view of her coming visit. Oh Lord bless & direct me & do what may seem best for us. Instructed G. C. in Logic. Had an interview with a native that came to see me. Endeavoured to open to him some of the claims of Christianity. He listened respectfully. E. M. also came & had a talk with him. Read Article in the Scs. Had my attention directed to the Native religion in France. This being the Ramazan, Mussulmans was engaged for some time. In the evening Dr. Brabazon had H. M. S. again to dispute with me. I succeeded, tho' not in favour, in clearing my fears. But what is that if God might be pleased to interfere & do the work that is needed in the poor boys heart. Glory be to his name. Capt. & Mrs. Wade & family in evening with us at Rev. P's. Had a very pleasant evening. Retired after 10. —

Saturday, 10th. Rose at 5½. After breakfast spent some time with Rev. P. in reading Heb. for the Press. Wrote some letters. Read the Ex. of India. Did some writing in the Ch. Rec. book. Did a little at making out the Index of the Mission Minutes. Studied a subject for a missionary discourse. In the evening visited the Pers. bazar, and made a short address in the streets, to which the people listened quietly. Prayer meeting was at my house. Afterward took tea with my friends the Rs. Had some conversation with them on the duty of laboring for the salvation of others. It was almost 11, when I got home & retired

Sabbath, 11th. Rose not much before 6. Spent a good while today in reading Owen on the Spirit: found it instructive & interesting, but after a time became drowsy and took a little rest, or rather a good deal, for I slept about an hour & a half, when the bearer awoke me as it was time for afternoon service. It was not my turn to preach, still I had intended to go, but now it was too late. So went on with Owen, & afterwards had season of prayer. Br. Potter preached this morning, & afterward I baptized five of the orphan girls, brought forward by Br. & Sr. Lindsey. In the evening I preached from Judges 16. 20: & finished the evening with Capt. & Mrs. Mack. with whom I had some edifying conversation. In prayer today I have been helped to more fervour than usual, and have been especially exercised in behalf of my poor heathen servants. Oh that it might please the gracious Giver of all mercies to visit them with his salvation. — Past 11. —

Monday, 12th. Was much disturbed in my sleep thro' the early part of the night; seemed to be in a state of nervous excitement: [illegible] I got up & dressed & went out [illegible] & returned home and after secret devotions and reading, went at [illegible] Had several interruptions when my dear friend Capt. K. came in. Had a long and deeply interesting conversation with him on the great themes of the word. Oh on the duties of godliness. The Lord graciously blesses us at times & makes us [illegible] is taking his kingdom to us. When he left I [illegible] my dear H. & prepare for dinner, when I had promised to take tea at his house. So I did, and after a pleasant hour he accompanied me to the City. Then I had an occasion of unusual interest, though not without some character of opposition: parted last from C. M. T. [illegible] Had a very pleasant Evening. [illegible] after 10 o'clock

Tuesday, 13th. Again, between the heat, the rats, and [illegible] effect of tea, I was kept awake for several hours in the night. Consequently slept late this morning. Twas 7 when I rose. Got through a good deal of

work known to day; for which I desire to be thankful. — After prayer
meeting for some time with Br. Hunter. Then attended to private
matters. Then spent a special season in the morning for
own sanctification & for the salvation of those around me. Proceeded
business of the day. Worked at my Rec. Sec. business for some time;
then made up my
41
the mail with my translation, finished
P.M. & afterwards wrote on my work. Visited in Persian Row
in the evening, & then spoke a short time at the Church. Returned
home meeting with my people. Finished the evening
found. It is now near 11. —

Monday, 14th. Rose at 5 & 6: after a most comfortable night; had
had the kindest interview for a beginning. Opened school for Br. R.; Br. R. being
ill. Then began in earnest for her. Had but a few last moments for medi-
tation & prayer till late in the morning. After breakf. Had a most precious time
with Br. P. for a good while. Then came home & had a season of prayer
and reading. Was pressed with some power. Then again retired to my room
was enabled to withdraw from business for a brief season for the same pur-
pose. Read a few articles of proof. Then retired awhile at my Index.
Wrote to N.: attending to various little matters of business still, at
from time to time the pressure themselves. Dined with my dear friend
& Mrs. R. Then went to the city: had a quiet ride & comfortable
opportunity. It has been very hot today, thermometer in my
room at 94°. But my health has been wonderfully graciously
sustained: and I am enabled to attend diligently to my various
duties, & find pleasure in them. "Bless the Lord O my soul".
Returned from the city walked & talked with a friend a
while and then went in to tea. Afterward had a most interesting
conversation with Mrs. R. relative to good dealings. Hope
it may be blessed to us all. Again let me say, "Bless the Lord
O my soul." — This morning's mail will be perhaps the last
Tuesday, 15th. Did not sleep well last night for some cause. Had
a comfortable night's rest. Rose at 6. After usual morning duties
& with Br. P. Then engaged in this. Received letters & with
pleasure, & letter from Mrs. Hunter in which was to read
Mrs. Hunter's letter to her husband. Then at — Then
[illegible] but how dearest to me still upon

Wrote to H. After dinner prepared for B. Class. Then attended family worship. Took a little rest at my chamber. Had a pleasant time at Bible Class. Afterwards went to the City, and had a comfortable time there. Spent the evening at Br. B's. Met with Bro's with us: my dear friends. — It is now near 11 o'clock.

Friday, 16th. Rose about 6½. Morning duties as usual. Read Greenleaf's Life for a good while after breakfast. Attended to G. E. I. duties. Read an Index proof. Made some progress with my Index. Read Gordon Cosby for the press, and then prepared for dinner. Dined at Capt. Mack's. Had a pleasant hour there, then returned & attended to sundry business. Had a letter from my dear H. Note from Br. R. Went to the Bazaar as usual. Had a very serious, but quiet & pleasant, part of the time; people attentive. Met Edmund with a very dispute with C. C. Cl, but R. came & settled me, and I afterwards spent the evening at his house. In our prayers we remembered the case of this poor, misguided youth. Oh if it might please the Lord to open his eyes! Nothing is too hard for him. His is the power: His be the Glory.

Saturday, 17th. Rose about 7: and hardly know why it should have been so late, but I did not seem rested sooner. I must try however to get into better habits. Morning duties as usual, except that Mr. Cosby was disturbed. Had no season of leisure for private devotions till sometime after the business of the day was commenced. Then however I was permitted, as I hope, to draw near. Read Greenleaf's Life with Br. J. Then read a proof in the same language. Attended to various Domestic concerns. Made some progress in my Index. Wrote to my B. Selected subjects for to-morrow's discourses, and meditated upon them. Dined at my friend R's. Met Br. P. Present G. Rose. Had a pleasant time. Went to the Bazaar. Had a better opportunity of speaking than sometimes is the case. Returned, had the prayer meeting at Br. R's. Finished the evening at Capt. L's. It is now after 10 o' clock.

Sabbath, 18th. Rose at 6. Was occupied till 10 chiefly in reading from the Spirit. Did not go to breakfast, not being quite well. Had worship with the servants and gave them a solemn admonition. At 10 preached from Eph. 4. 4-10. Again in the evening from 1 Thes. 5. 19. The time spent in these two services was almost the only

some of my Sabbaths really well through out the day. Was favoured with freedom and a degree of earnestness on both occasions. Heard from my Br. Simon Cousin E. The former is not well, and the latter advises me to come up to the hills for a short time. May the path of duty be made plain. After dinner lay down, and when I write it can be in two hours or more. Felt however as if it was in peace, and that I had cause for thankfulness in escaping without a fever.

Monday, 19th. Rose at 5. After morning duties and breakfast sat down for some time. Then occupied myself in meditation, meditations & prayer, with reference to my present journey. The path of duty seemed clear & decided on going. Then some time was spent in planning the journey & in packing up the boxes. My kind friends offered me all needful assistance. For this I have to thank Him that gave me friends. When my arrangements were made there were many matters of business to be attended to. Papers & letters to read: one or two notes to write: Accounts to take, advances of money to make, &c. Thus the day passed. In the evening Bazaar work as usual. Had rather a pleasant time. Spent the evening then at Br. P's where I met our friends, the Rs. Hallocks. Lie down 11½. —

Tuesday, 20th. Rose at 7, not having retired till about 12 last evening. After breakfast read Copey. This, & other business which I did not mention reading occupied me till the friends came for plant. Saw Br. R. a little while. Proceeded to complete my preparations for the journey. Visit to Br. Hallock. Had a call from one of the natives. Finished my packing & repast at the house of Mr. Hallock. Left for the ship. For this I bless God. He prospered & prosper & trust Him more. — Spent a short time at my Rec. &c. business. Got through a few pages. Went on board the ship. Saw a few of the Rs. friends and took leave of Mr. Hallock. Met with a few old friends on board. Returned to my people. Elijah was with my friends on shore. Met each other the Spaniard in prayer. Had to stand to our interests. As I came home a great storm was coming on: soon it poured. Lie down about 10½. —

Wednesday, 21st. Rose at 5½. Great change in the temperature. Thermometer at 6 o'clock stood at 74°. Put on thick clothing for travelling; such as I should wear in winter: and do not find it uncomfortable.

Now I have, after a long separation from my dear wife, an opportunity as I trust to be one of service to her. The Lord graciously prosper my way and bring me in safety [illegible] to the blessed [illegible] Jesus, and keep me [illegible] that I live in health and [illegible] to the praise of His own Holy Name. ——

.....

1848. Feb. 5th. Again, after this long intermission; I feel myself constrained to resume the practice of making a daily record of what I do. Previous to this, my time was not ill spent, I think, but I put off to [illegible] and yet have accomplished almost nothing. I will again try to keep a record of how the moments go, as I do of how my money goes. This is Saturday. I have been feeling this morning, as I often do, like a mountain load, the pressure of the many duties that have in Providence devolved upon me, and which from day to day and from week to week lie undischarged. My weakness and inefficiency are great: and I need all the help I can get. I have neglected my diary, from the idea that I have not time to write: but I must again try whether I cannot make it the means of saving more time than it costs. I know not what I have done this week. My duties as Treasurer kept me incessantly busy for one day: two mornings were spent in the monthly missions-meeting: between three hours of one day were occupied in making calls: my Bible class and lecture were held as usual, though alas I did not prepare myself properly for either of them: my afternoon preaching in the bazar I have attended to, with I think only one exception, though I have generally gone late: one day I was occupied several hours in writing overland letters, and another day in writing various missions letters: I have generally read several chapters in the Bible daily, and had a brief season of prayer twice, sometimes thrice a day: I have had various calls from natives, and some from Europeans,

which in the aggregate have consumed a good deal of time: it was occupied a whole afternoon in opening a box just received from home, and examining its contents: at least a large part of the afternoon: and I never was enabled to find a one duty which has been long neglected, that of transcribing. I commenced a sermon on Monday, and hope to finish it today. For this last mercy I feel that I have peculiar reason to be thankful. ——— This morning I did not rise till 7 o'clock, and after having sat up very late last night, this: nor do I suppose this day, if I live, I shall ever more know how to remedy it. In addition to the time occupied in private and family worship, and breakfast, I have had some missionary papers recently received from home; the perusal of which has greatly encouraged me for being in the work of God advanced here, and for being more devoted to single-hearted myself. Then I commenced this writing: presently Mr. Hutton came in, and I spent a half hour or more in conversation with him on important subjects: partly his business, & partly my own. Then Waldhar had some business with me, which took a ¼ hour or so. Now I have resumed my diary. Before proceeding with the other business of the day, it is proper to record here the Lord's mercies and loving-kindnesses: & indeed that has happened since I left off writing, is one on which I must reflect with much thankfulness, as well as with a degree of praise, wonder, manifold unprofitableness and unstableness. It has been a season of almost unbroken health in my family, and ——— al health to myself: moreover I have had many other precious mercies: I have had favourable intelligence from my friends at home: my little church here has been much prospered, though a most unworthy, insufficient Pastor I am: and many and various other mercies I have experienced. "Bless the Lord, O my soul".

Now I proceed with the business of the day. I have again had sundry interruptions: and it is almost 1 o'clock.

From 1 to 2 was occupied with miscellaneous business. From 2 to

4, except the time required at dinner, was writing letters. From 4 to 4½, devotions: at 5 to 6 preached my sermon. Then went to the Bazar. On returning found Lt. C.n; had a few minutes' conversation, then tea, then meeting, then conversation again. 'Twas near 10 when Mess.rs C.n & C.n left. Then I wrote a while at my sermon and finished it. After devotions retired. A little past 11.

Sabbath, 6th. Rose at 6. Bread, washed, &c. to 7. Devotions to 8. Family worship and breakfast to 9. Then read my sermon over, and made these notes. 'Tis now almost 12. —— Br. Rudolph preached on "who hath despised the day of small things?" It was [illegible]. After dinner, and a few words to Major, I went to read a little [illegible] for preaching this afternoon: then ¾ of an hour in reading Hebrew: then [illegible] in that time however some interruptions. Then dinner, & then Church. Preached at the new chapel from Matt. 16. 13-16. Was favoured with [illegible] freedom, earnestness, [illegible] congregation. [illegible] then. Reading till devotions. After tea, [illegible] previous; Romans, 16. 20. Then was again occupied till near 10 in reading the Herald. The Lord is doing great things among the Nestorians, Armenians, as well as early fruits in his own [illegible]. May [illegible] come out of Turkey! —— After devotions, between 10 & 11, retired.

Monday, 7th. Rose at 7. At 10 minutes past was ready for private devotions. At 8 family worship; and by 9 was thro' breakfast, having in the interval looked over part of the Ex. of India. From 9 to 10 was occupied in looking over my papers, examining my memoranda, & planning for the business of the week. Then until after 2 was engaged in discussing a number of important* matters with Com. N. & K., going to work that is going on, doing business with a Shahajan, & making arrangements for [illegible] besides a call at Maj. Mack's on business. Then wrote these notes. After ward talked with A. about [illegible] ations for [illegible] 3, when dinner was announced. From 3 to 4 took my dinner, & read the overland news. Then prayed [illegible] 4½. Hindi's case & words occupied me some time, & I was occupied also a [illegible] or more with Dr. A. in [illegible] giving

---

* Saharanpur Sch. Library, planting trees, Maj. Mack's stable, Carpenter work, Panjabi translation of Scriptures, and one or two other matters. ——

24

the health of the Rev. Lyte [illegible] on the Mission premises.
[illegible] it was late when I left off for the night: had more than
an opportunity for conversing at some length & considerable
number of persons. In evening was again engaged with
J. T. till late. After the Rom. Cont. It was at 10 or. 15.
Friends made arrangements for sending J. off: and after
with Dr. H. Various [illegible] subjects had made the discussed. It was drawing near 11 when I left. I have now made
[illegible] notes, besides attending to one or two other matters, and it
is after 11. — In reviewing the day, I can hardly have been
busy, tho' without accomplishing much. I feel it a matter
of [illegible] that I have not more diligently improved the value of
time at all, and likewise to be regular in my devotional
duties.

Tuesday, 6th. Rose a little before 7: it was near 12 when
I turned last night. Dressed & washed, shaved & dressed.
Was engaged till 9 in devotional exercises. After family worship & breakfast,
was busy a good while in getting poor Brian off. Then took many
of the various papers prepared in his case. Was some time
engaged in conversation with Maj. Mackl. respecting some affairs or re-
[illegible] pending accounts on his premises. Wrote to Rev. Porter.
[illegible] Had some time with a Mahajan:
he came for the last rupee yesterday, & [illegible] the money.
After I had the Khalifa of the Rom. Cath. Church. Thus the
morning passed, many smaller matters receiving their share of attention
[illegible]. Dear Brian spent the day [illegible] with Lahore: the
first time he has been absent here, since the commencement of his
last illness. "Bless the Lord, O my soul", for his preserving goodness,
his covenant mercy, his attending to the voice of our supplications.
I improved an opportunity when alone with him, to say a few
words for the benefit of his soul. The Lord graciously own the effort.
Major Macgregor, just in from Lahore, on his way to
Peshawar, also called, with Major Mackl. and Capt. C. This
took some time too. It was now dinner time. After
dinner I had a short season of prayer, & was engaged for some
time in conversation with Rev. M. about a difficulty in the Rom. Cath.

Had a letter from E. R. + Lizh we read together. I now accompanied Caudin home, Br. R. taking care of Johns. Took the chaprasi's account, and paid the wages of the workmen. We were then about to walk on Mount Hedg. but were prevented from so doing. Then to Town to get from [illegible] Bazar, for it was now [illegible]. To Capt. Thos: W.'s letters, rec[d] yesterday. Then wrote this account of last days doings. 'Tis now 6¼. — Made some preparation for evening service. Next came tea, and afterward, the meeting. Lecture from the question in the S.C. "Are there more Gods than one?" After service Br. R. staid a little while. Finished reading the Friend of India: and then went over to Capt. Mac N.'s where H. said some on some business. He was anxious to converse on the interests of our Cause, and [illegible] a good while. It was about 11 when I retired. Had some fervour at evening devotions, but felt that I was not so engaged as I should be.

Wednesday 9th. Rose at 7. Took a cold bath. At 7.35 was dressed, and ready for devotional exercises. At 8 family worship. Read the Scriptures from that time till breakfast. After breakfast read the overland intelligence: and attended to several necessary duties. At 9½ went to reading a Panjábí tract. At 10 went to Oriental school for Br. Rudolph. Then was detained some time by the Mali in giving directions as to various business. Returned to my room, and wrote two notes. It was then 11½. Spent some time in shaving my head and getting my pens in order. Wrote to Mr. J. respecting Simon; wrote also to Rev. C. Finished my Gurmukhi reading. Read some letters. Then ate, and went to bed by 1. Was to get nothing done. Felt quite distracted at thinking of it: but could not remedy it. At the throne of grace found comfort, and addressed myself anew to the work, with some increase of courage. Commenced writing a sermon, but had not got far. Then read the text, [illegible] and dictated for some time, when I was interrupted: and presently it was time to get ready for going out. At the Bazaar had many to hear me, but the people were not very attentive: nor so serious even as they sometimes are. When H. came along I joined her, as we had an-

29

engaged to attend the evening at [illegible]. Major & Mrs. [illegible] were present; of whom we have spoken before. and whose acquaintance we are glad to [illegible]. Also Major & Mrs. Bl. & Mr. Bl. Jr. It was in some respects a pleasant evening, but there was not enough of God there; and this created a [illegible] spirit. This was a fitting, but it was there who [illegible], &c

Teachers are left, and now it is 11 3/4. ——

Thursday, 10th. Rose I believe a little before 7. I don't remember [illegible] for yesterday (It is now Friday) I was so remiss as to neglect writing. I had a secret time, undisturbed, for secret prayer, and was enabled to address myself to the duties of the day with [illegible] vigour & energy & cheerfulness. The morning was in considerable part spent in consultation with Dr. N. on various matters: chiefly respecting the Theol. School, and the Abstract of Mission History we are about to print. [illegible] I received a letter. A letter presently came from my dear Sister. This engaged me for some time. No, now I recollect, this was before Dr. N. came in. After Dr. N. had gone, a poor man in need of help came in, an East Indian. His case occupied me for some time. I wrote a short time at a Sermon in Urdu, and prepared a circular to [illegible] respecting it, & reference to the Abstract. Then it was dinner time. After dinner prepared for Bible Class. After Bib. Cl. went to the city. Had many to hear me; but they were rather unusually perverse. The evening was taken up with a call from Major & Mrs. Mack. till tea-time. After tea, spent the evening in reading the Koran in Urdu: a thing I have long been purposing, and still putting off. Retired about A 11. My secret devotions were not as engaged as I should have been. My wretched heart is ever going after vanity.

Friday, 11th. Rose a little before 7. Was soon ready for [illegible] duties, and had more fervour than usual. Afterwards, my darling little daughter came in from the garden, with [illegible] which I had frequently forbidden her to pick, [illegible] so punished her for disobedience. Afterwards I learned that my

cousin had been in the garden at the time, and had given her permission. I was grieved inexpressibly at what I had done: but it was too late to undo it. I fell before the Lord, and prayed that the event might be sanctified to me. I explained the matter to my precious little ones: but the, dear child, I suppose understood little of what I felt, and wanted to express. Heard me, & then ran to her play. Gracious Saviour, bless my little lambs, and let me never "offend" them. Unworthy am I, & unfit am I to be their parent. Spent some time in consultation on business with Bro. R. & N. Also was occupied a while in giving directions to different persons employed in work. Read a copy of the Sullender station statement, about to be issued. Had a note from Mrs. G. Hanover, and some business to attend to, in connexion. Had a call from Mr. & Mrs. B&C. A poor European came to me while they were here. Talked with him, gave him something, and sent him to Bro. Mc. After writing these notes, I find that it is nearly 3 o'clock. —

Br. R. then came in, to consult about some Office work, and so I was occupied till dinner time. After dinner, spent a short time in looking over the "Home News." Then had secret prayer, and proceeded to the city, to my preaching. Had a large audience, and some opportunity for declaring the truth: but was a good deal hindered by opposers. Came home after dark. Br. & Sr. Henderson spent the evening with us; & a very pleasant evening it was been. It is now ½ past 10. —

Saturday, 12th. Rose at 20 min. past 7. At ½ past 7 commenced devotional exercises. After am. worship took up the Missionary letters that came the other day. It was perhaps 11 o'clock when I got through. The letters were very interesting: particularly a missionary sermon by dear Mr. Jas. [illegible] ed to various business: giving directions about the trees, consulting with Br. N. about Hindi & other books, &c. &c. Also a yarn with two men from Agra, which had to be attended to. Mr. & Mrs. J. called in the course of the morning. Wrote to Capt. Hyland & Br. W. of Agra. Then it was dinner time. After dinner received accounts of sundry items of business, and settled for them. Went over a donation list, that must appear in the abstract. After prayer went to the City. Spent some time in a [illegible] the

books in the Church. Then addressed a crowd that had assembled in front. Told them of the love of Christ, & their obligations to Him. There was no opposition: but after both the most of the people went away. On my return found Cm: and presently Lt. Cm also came in. After tea we all went to meeting. Was at Br: H. After singing, I read the Obit. Resp. a while, & then joined the Brn. in their talk, which was on prayer, spirituality of mind, & kindred topics. Came home between 9 & 10: and I soon commenced preparations for retiring. It is now 10½ Cm: and I am just to be 11 years of age.

Sabbath 13th. Rose at 6½. Took a cold bath; at 7¼ was dressed ready for devotional duties. Had some degree of freedom and liveliness in prayer, but not much fervour. Either weakness or sickness will be sufficient to prevent my preaching. Preached in Dr. Hall's from Eph. iv. 31,32. Was favored with a measure of ease in speaking as well as boldness; but felt that I ought to have taken more time before hand to prepare myself. After Church sat a few minutes in the

last week. I see here are some things to be thankful for. 1. That I have been enabled to strive to improve my time, and to keep account of the way it is employed. 2. That I have been enabled to be punctual in devotional duties. 3. That I have been enabled to be, for the most part, regular in going to the Bazaar. 4. I have been enabled to get several matters of business that have long been requiring attention, fairly under way, and some of them disposed of. 5. I have been sensible, most of the time, of being enabled to go forward with my business with more cheerfulness, and deliberateness, & courage, & satisfaction and composition of spirit than usual: a thing which I have cause to be deeply grateful for. On the other hand I see grounds for repentance. 1. I seem to have wasted many hours of precious time, which I might have been

daily to the Bazaar it is true for an hour or so, though sometimes not even that: some day not at all: but there are several objects at which I have done nothing, as the reading of the language, and going on with my translation, or rather taking it up: for that which is now in hand I have hardly commenced. 2. I have done nothing in the way of pastoral visits. 3. I have done very little reading the Scriptures in the original, especially the [illegible]. 4. I have done almost nothing at sermon-writing. 5. And chief of all, I have had little of that inner which ought to be the main spring of our [illegible] and real deadness to the world, which is so vital to my own well-being, and to the interests of my calling. May that unction, & vision & power which alone can penetrate the soul, & tune all its powers in order, and conform it to the mind & will of its King, [illegible]: & this be the prayer, from which alone it can come.

After writing the above I spent the time till dinner chiefly in singing hymns with my dear H. After dinner commenced looking over my sermons, to select one for this evening. Received letter from [illegible] Jack, requesting me to call on [illegible] who was reported very ill. We went to his house, in the city, and found him apparently suffering much. Spoke to him, & prayed with him, & both addressed the words of eternal life to his soul. He listened seemingly with attention, but [illegible] to all. The Lord bless his word with a blessing. On my return I read the 139th psalm in bed, being the most suitable, and had a brief season of prayer. Then proceeded with the work of preparation for the evening. Selected a brief discourse written some years ago, on the state and prospects of the heathen. The text was Isa. 2.12, last clause. Thus my time was occupied till tea, & then the few minutes that intervened till service. In delivering the discourse was pleased considerably. After service was engaged for some time in arranging with Bro. N. W. as to [illegible] Meeting which is to take place to-morrow. Then retired read a while in a good little book of "Old Humphrey's". Then commenced preparations for bed. 'Tis now 10 o'clock.

Monday, 14th. Rose at 6½: having retired last evening about 11. Was ready for the usual duties a little before 7. Was not so full in

time as usual, being interrupted, and there being persons waiting to see me. Was enabled to be earnest however. After words left me engaged in assisting Mr. H. to prepare for the Mela, to which he was going, and in attending to some work. From 9 to 10 read a proof. Then opened school for Br. K. he having also gone to the Mela. At 10¾ read Hebrew, and had some minutes in prayer. Then went to letter writing. Work from 11, for my whole work, to Mr. I. M. P., Mr. L. M., who is just coming on to join us. Had in the mean time many interruptions. After dinner found Bibi Lah waiting for me. Spent some time with him. Made some inquiries of him respecting the character of my proposed translation. Then went out to do some work. Was contradicted by one of my servants, and became somewhat vexed: was prevented from saying anything more offensive than I felt time to recollect. Afterwards felt that I had done wrong: as it was with that in mind, might have been right after all: and at any rate I ought not to have allowed myself to be excited. After prayer went to the city. Had many to hear me: one very noisy, and bitter in his opposition. Was enabled in a measure to keep calm, and possess the spirit of love: though I was far from feeling as I should like to for the poor creatures. After tea, and attending to some business of one of the catechists, getting out some tracts, and a short call at Major Mackie's, I read my Bible, and wrote my letter to Dr. Alexander. Then made this record of the days doings. 'Tis now past 11. —

Tuesday, 15th. Rose about 6. In half an hour had church, and prayer. After devotional exercises proceeded to the business of the day. Was engaged till time for family worship in conversation with Mr. Tom, on various matters. After breakfast read hastily a number of the "Friend of India", and attending to sundry domestic matters, proceeded to unpack parcels from London &c. &c. &c. This took a good while. Then Mrs. H. & Mrs. L. called. After they had left I finished putting away books: those which were to be kept in my own house neatly arranged. Then finished my cor-

and writing despatches for parcel. This kept me till 3 ½ o'clock. After dinner — no, the putting away of the things was after dinner. Then a short time was spent in considering of my proposed itineration. Read a letter from Dr. Porter. Made a little preparation for evening service. Then went to Dr. W's. After tea returned to meeting. After meeting went again to Dr. W's, where had conversation on various important matters, which continued till about 10. We had prayer together & separated. It is now near 11.

Wednesday, 16th. Rose about 6 (I believe) and was soon ready for final duties. The morning was then spent in packing, making & packing books for distribution. Just as I had finished, Dr. W. called. Had a pleasant interview with him, though I could ill spare the time. After he left, proceeded to get ready my books, clothes, &c. It was about 11, when this was through. After dinner saw the gang off, and then made arrangements for a Kaloosie. Between the fatigue I felt, and the duties occasioned by some remaining items of business, was prevented from going to the ⅄. Time passing, Capt. C. came. Had a conversation with him on the great concern, closing with prayer. Then called at Mr's. He has just had a little daughter added to his family. Had a little talk, and prayed with them. After tea went to Mrs. W's, to speak of various business. It was near 10, when I returned. We had worship, a little more talk, and then Capt. C. left. It was 11 or more, when I retired.

Thursday, 17th. Rose about 7. After retirement was engaged a little writing. After breakfast busied myself with preparations for leaving. Was interrupted by the misbehaviour of a servant. After some time with him went on with my work. Got my accounts in order, and made over the money to Mr. A. Attended to various business with the Rev. Maj. Mack. Got myself ready, prayed with dear H., once more in prayer, and bade adieu to her and our darlings. It was now near 2 P.M. Was brought safely and comfortably on my way, and reached Lake about Sun-set, 5 ¾ o'clock. Found the tent and

everything in order. Getting on at 7, & enjoyed it. Inspector
came to Hosea. This how my day: but I am writing by
light, and must finish & retire early. On my arri-
val I found some 40 or 50 persons about my tent, waiting to
see me, and get books. Addressed them briefly, and told
them to come in the morning. That they may be pre-
pared for the entrance of the gospel here, and that we may
be entirely prepared for the work of preaching it. —

Friday, 13th. Retired last night soon after 9, but
did not rise this morning till after 7. Was unable to ad-
dress myself to study till late in the day. Spent
some time in the afternoon & evening with the
people of this place, & found help in my labours. Long prayer
meeting in the evening, but this also closed in the
early part of the evening. I have indeed much to
humble me before God, & many reasons that
might attract the sense. I know indeed that it must be the case;
but the evil heart is ever prone to take to itself the credit of any
thing right done, and I ought to pray to be preserved from this.
Had my things in order: had the servants in to family wor-
ship: paid the gardener, & dismissed him, with a letter to [illegible]
and giving it to the Kalasi, dismissed him. Got my boat
ready. It was near 11 o'clock. Got some books out, read
my arrangements, and between 11 & 12 started for the Bazar.
Stopped at the Thana, desiring to stay but a few minutes.
Left this for the place for the main discussion of the
day.

The Thanadar and many others sat down, & I
preached Christ to them. After speaking an hour or so, &
giving a few books, I was about to go, when visiting to hear
the people, especially as they were expected then soon, while
I did on the bella: but first a Brahman began to ask
some questions, from which I found he was disposed to dispute
with much warmth. Requested to answer his mistakes,
and to wait to talk before him. After some time he left;
I waited a few minutes, the crowd being then collected,
spoke about 20 minutes; and then walked from the city, &

returned by another road. [illegible] attended me, & when I reached my tent I had a congregation ready. Proceeded to speak with them, and give them books. A Pundit, a man of apparently [illegible] of both having diminished, said by signs [illegible]. He appeared to like it, & still gave me a chance to say much more than many would have done, and treated me with respect. About 3 I dismissed the company, and after a few minutes of rest, which were spent in prayer, had my dinner. After this read a portion of Scripture in Hindé, & then went out to meet the people. They had been long waiting for me. Sat under a tree near my tent, & read & talked with them. Was thus occupied till [illegible] after. Was much disturbed by the noise the people, especially the boys, made; this seemed to be more from ignorance & thoughtlessness, than from a wish to be rude; for they tried the while to shew me much respect. Was enabled to speak mildly to them, and particularly to be patient toward the boys: and this not in vain. Oh [illegible] which they have heard may indeed prove not to have been spoken in vain. A number of persons took books: and others wanted them, who however were unable to read. After sunset took a walk round the fort, attended by a company of men and boys, with whom I had friendly conversation as we walked. Returned & had my tea. Read Hindé a while. Then read Pollok's life, prefixed to his work: and was strongly impressed with the idea that his biographer had not near so much grace as he himself had. Then wrote these notes. Lie down a little after 8. Thus ends a day of labour: Hisbethe praise, who has kept my mind in peace, and given me strength [illegible] with these poor people: oh, may he own & bless the means of his own appointing. —— Retired at 10½. ——

Saturday, 19th. Rose about 6½. Devotional duties was favoured with a degree of fervour. At 7¾ had family worship. Breakfast soon after. Read a chapter in Hindé, one in Hebrew, & then

[illegible] ([illegible] the same yesterday.) The people [illegible] imm-
ediately. At about $9\frac{3}{4}$ commenced talking with them. Was thus em-
ployed till 1. Went then to [illegible] the bazaar, [illegible]
[illegible]. Had a congregation of twenty persons or so, some of whom
listened very respectfully, and I was enabled to speak the word to
them earnestly. One or two Mussulmans showed much light-
ness of spirit, & disregard of the truth, & this led me to speak
the more earnestly. Finding a Dak Chauki here I wrote a
line to my dear H. and left it to be forwarded. On my re-
turn stopped at a [illegible] village called [illegible], spoke a
few words, and gave two or three books. It was after [illegible]
I got back. After dinner had a few minutes for meditation
and prayer, and then went out to the people again. Had a large
company, 50 or more probably, with whom I was busy, reading
and speaking till dark. After tea spent some time, 10 or 15
minutes without doing anything, feeling rather lonely, & think-
ing that a week would be long to stay here away from my fam-
ily and Christian friends, and among those who know not, &
regard not God. But if I may be made the means of saving
one soul, I may think it a rich recompense; [illegible], Oh may
I be helped so to speak the word as that God may be hon-
oured; & I may then consider myself happily employed. Spent
the evening in reading some numbers of the Afr[n]. Repository.
It is now a quarter past 9.—

Sabbath, 20th. Rose at $6\frac{3}{4}$. had retired about 10. This makes
near [illegible] hours spent in bed. I know not the reason, but I seem to
spend more time in [illegible] since leaving home: my [illegible] does not
seem as easy and undisturbed as usual, & I rise in the morning feel-
ing rather unwell. Spent a longer time than usual in prayer
this morning. When family prayer & breakfast were over, it was
about 7 o'clock. Felt rather lonesome and dejected. Read the
Miss. Herald till 10. Expected then that my wife and brethren [illegible]
be about this time entering upon the services of the Sanctuary. Just then
the people began to come in, and I commenced reading the Gospel to
them: trying to realize the presence of God, as in his sanc-

[illegible] They listened attentively. After an hour or so the [illegible] in commencing conversation. The people continued the tent being well filled with little interruptions, some going & others coming: at 5.30 I left off and read till after 3: the only exception being that afforded by the interruption of those with whom I was speaking. In the evening Brahmin came in & propounded [illegible] & many questions to ask. I had some difficulty in keeping the attention of these inquirers to the great concern. The one wanted to show his learning, & the other was very curious to hear about my country: the Pundit to had sundry ingenious & the same sort to make. At 3¼ I dismissed the people, & had about an hour's respite. Then they came on again, & I was busy till 6½; my discourse being chiefly with a Minister of some learning, and the Pundit, who had come back. Then had tea. Reclined and meditated for a little while, and then spent some time in prayer. Felt that my faith, if it exists at all was lamentably simple, feeble. Was enabled to pray with some earnestness for an increase: yet I know not whether I may in faith. After this read the Herald. Was chiefly interested to see the Rev. for Feb. 1846. The two years of my absence, during the last week I read three numbers. Oh for a broken heart, and a heart of prayer. It is a special occasion for thankfulness that I am enabled at length to fasten [illegible] attention. But in actual spirit is the great thing which I feel to have been deficient, while many of my actual performances have been far short of what they should have been, and it may be that I have attempted some important and obvious duties. I am an unprofitable servant: & that I may be accepted. This day has been such a one as (in this particular kind of business) I have never known. And I have been much blessed in defending and urging the truth, though my mind has doubtless seen miserable defects: for even I have been sensible of great interruption in my performances. But how little time have I had to-day for those heavenly & spiritual thoughts, which last evening & this morning visited me. It is well indeed. — One man that came to-day made me a present of a Rupee. I accepted it on behalf of our Poor House. This now I. [illegible] 10. —

Feby 1848.

Monday, 21st. Rose at 6½. Bathed myself, studied [illegible], reading, [illegible], [illegible] in order till a little after 7½. Then commenced in the usual exercises. Had a very much comfortable and refreshing night, more light than [illegible]. After breakfast read a chapter each in Arabic, Greek, Hindi, and [illegible] in Sanskrit. Talked with a man who called for a few minutes; at 11 started for the village of Simoi. Fell in with a Hindu on the way, who seemed very bigoted. Had an earnest conversation with him, which lasted till we reached the village. [illegible] of Eros, Hymn. Had many people there whom I [illegible] on various points in the village. About an hundred [illegible], present at one. There never [illegible] there was more [illegible] when the [illegible] stopped in the Bazar, the people [illegible] which I gave orders to the four that could read; and [illegible] for words which I could not give. Got [illegible] Preached Christ to a man who joined me after [illegible] in the Bazar here, & came with me to my tent. After [illegible] talk a little while, the people came to [illegible] had the tract full; talked till after 6 o'clock. Then [illegible]. Had an earnest prayer. The most listen- [illegible]. After tea, read for an hour or two in [illegible] paper, chiefly details of two of the battles in Africa. Then wrote letters. Got through four. It was [illegible] was 11 when I retired last night. So I did not [illegible] my regular hours in bed. ——

Tuesday, 22nd. Rose at 7. It was after 11 when I [illegible] last night. [illegible] E. After breakfast read Hindi a short time, when the people began to come. Spent [illegible] till near 12: and much of the [illegible]. Had a Hindu especially who loved [illegible] in his opinions, but disposed to contest every point [illegible]. He was a Hindu reformer, Unitarian, [illegible] there are many in Christian lands who are not true Christians. Found room to my great joy [illegible] Williams came. He brought good news from my dear family, as well

a number of [illegible] from my bar
[illegible] Dr. C.r This last was truly refreshing. Was very much
[illegible] 2 states, & Buddha [illegible]
ty. Had a good many people to hear me; but one or two op-
posed, & the boys were rather noisy. Did not get back till be-
fore 4 p. After dinner, [illegible] & spoke, &
[illegible] was speaking near one o'clock p.m. Text, "Is it
lawful," and endeavored to show the difference between
[illegible] such a saviour as Christ. The people were like Watts
[illegible]. All was said in reply. After tea, [illegible] & read
per & talked with [illegible], read a chapter in Greek,
a Psalm in Hebrew, & went to bed. 11½; now 11½. —— X

Wednesday, 23d. [illegible] at 12 m. this morn-
ing at 6½. Morning duties as usual. Read the Scripture lesson
Greek, & Hindi. Took a walk, alone with [illegible] & Thomas
to [illegible], and thus did not get [illegible] to the Bazar
[illegible] Christ in [illegible] to do the most of the speaking there, as [illegible]
[illegible] the 22d, [illegible] day. [illegible] there, [illegible]
a very [illegible]. It was a windy, [illegible]
most of the people in the [illegible] & did not have to listen.
The school was [illegible], and [illegible] to hear [illegible]
[illegible] at 4, [illegible] hour; [illegible] a [illegible] &
then till after dark was occupied with some people who
came to see me, chiefly the Muhammadans that came last night
and who now, as then, was much more inclined to [illegible] than
to hear & converse. [illegible] me, & [illegible]
[illegible]. [illegible] to [illegible], & [illegible]
[illegible] lay down & fell asleep. When I awoke it was
[illegible] 5½. Then rose and walked a little, & then
went [illegible] of the day. Bed. now 10½. ——

Thursday, 24th. Retired last night at 11½, rose this morn-
ing at 5½. About 7 was ready for [illegible] lessons. [illegible]
before & had family worship. After breakfast, [illegible]
chapter in Hindi, [illegible] people began to come. Talked a while,

and at 9 went to the city, accompanied by an intelligent Hindu, who was a good deal in my way, and a number of other persons. We took quite a circuit, stopping at several places, and addressing the people, and at length was brought to the place in the midst of the Bazar where I was invited to sit. There a very lively discussion was held: William and myself in it taking part by turns, and having very determined and bitter opposition. It was conducted by one person chiefly, an old Hindu who sat on a very elevated table, though there were two others that took considerable part. This poor old man had a great many of his own, and a good deal of time, with apparent indifference to all religion. When he had talked a little time, he called a Christian who was present to come and sit down and engage in a dispute with us. But this did not succeed much. Many Christians, however, were present, attentive, and very respectful. The old man took pains to convince us of the utter vanity of our efforts in vain. About 8 o'clock came back to our camp, attended by many persons. With these we talked till 9 o'clock. Then to bed. The people with me this day, and took my dinner. After this we remained seated, when I had to receive the people again. Talked with them till near 5, and then went out, riding out in rear of the town. Walked a mile in to from the gate of the town, visiting the different parts of the people, praying for their salvation, and inviting them to come to Christians at home to pray for them more. Got back in about 30 minutes. It was a trying task, and a few drops of rain fell, so that I felt it a matter of thankfulness that I had got back before getting wet. Some several persons still waiting to see me. Called them into my tent. Soon it began to rain violently. I was glad of my tent might be. But I was thankful for a shelter from rain, and after a while the wind abated. It rained hard, but did not put me to much inconvenience. Some young men stayed and talked through the shower.

Then it was rather late, and some time about getting things in order, I read the A. V. Temp. paper. Then meditated a while, and wrote this my journal for the day. It is now 1/2 past 8. — Clear between 10 & 11.

Friday 27th. Rose about 6. It has been a very stormy night. A matter of much thankfulness that I was brought through it comfortably, and that it did not come down over my head. —

After usual morning duties, commenced preparation for Lord's day. Read however in Hebrew & Greek. At 11 was ready [illegible]. Took [illegible] and walked [illegible] with him. He walked along. I preached Christ to him. He opposed, but promised to come. Stopped at the [illegible] and addressed a small company of Chamars; stopped at another point along the same village, and addressed a [illegible]. At Barahi stayed for [illegible] minutes or so, preached Christ to [illegible] at the door. At Chamrili had an audience of 30 or 40 perhaps, to whom I told the message of salvation. At all these places I was listened to attentively & without opposition. Pushed on, and at 3 1/2 reached a Chamli where I had hoped to find a home, as it said on the [illegible]. Ate my dinner here, & had the boxes put down but not the tent on. Began preaching, and after a while ordered the home. Noticed it was coming on a great deal of rain, but soon it began to rain. I was at once in a terrible hurry with such a sky over my head. It proved in vain, for it was just coming [illegible]. Reached home at 5 1/2; and was soon in my own tent. Found all pretty well. Received letters from [illegible] and of them that was dear to me. Spent the evening in talking over the things that had happened during our separation. Maj. Mack. & Mrs. M. also were in. Retired about 11. —

Saturday 28th. Rose about 6. Spent the day going about among my brethren and the people & the children, & in attending to various calls. Got [illegible] letters [illegible]

Feb. 1846.

[illegible] Rose. Attended to devotional exercises in the morning, & at 2d day as usual, and read a chapter in Heb. &c. prayer had been forgotten, too in conducting the exercises of the evening meeting; but I still felt my heart too much wanting in that spirit of self-abasement with which it ought to be filled. Tried to cry for more grace.

After prayer I had some conversation with my friends Cox, on Christian matters. After all had gone, had a little talk with H. & then wrote these notes for Sunday and to-day. 'Tis now about 10 o'clock.

Sabbath, 27th. Heard Br. R. in the morning in Verdi, on Rev. 2. 4 & 5. Preached in the afternoon in the Chapel from Acts 4. 12, & in the evening, (also in Verdi,) from Eph. 6. 12: and afterwards administered the Lord's Supper. The intervals of public duty were spent in meditation & prayer, preparation for preaching, and a short time in reading. I trust the privileges & services of the day may prove not to have been altogether unfruitful.

Monday, 28th. Spent the forenoon in packing a gang box & in writing to Nottle, reading a proof, transacting other matters, & in the afternoon read another proof, walked with the Townsends, with the Friend of India, & had a call from Orig. & Mrs. L[illegible]. Expected a call to day from a Maulvi, but he did not come. Oh that the Lord might open his heart to love the truth, instead of [illegible] his enmity to oppose it. This evening Capt. C[illegible], & [illegible] came in. Planned for my journey, & attended to sundry other things. Have not time to write these notes for yesterday, Mon-day. 'Tis now near 12 o'clock.

Tuesday, 29th. Rose at 6½; having retired after 12. Spent much time this morning: feeling the while that I needed to be much more to God; and to obtain, & maintain victory over myself, far more than I have hitherto done. Addressed myself diligently to the business of the morning. Wrote several letters; made many arrangements; and at 11 was off for Nottle. Arrived at 7¼ in the evening. Got my tea; spent some time in conversation with the Wms. & then had worship; told them of it; and then went to reading Nottle's Sunday Papers. Read some of it on Sabbath, Mo-

grain was overspread with it in walking to-day. A little will
10 get through it. The tithe promises much more than the present yields:
on I could almost think that the writer had intended to go much
further, but was in some way prevented. I feel it to be a shame
to me never read the book before, yet I can't say
I know I had nothing to be more ashamed of, I should be well off.

Wednesday, March 1st. Rose at 6½, having retired at
11½. The prayer had come forward. Was enabled to plead for grace
15 sustaining, and to crave coming grace; and to rise in the name of Jesus
me. Read the Scriptures in Hebrew. Soon after breakfast Mr. B. made
his appearance, having just come from Indiana, on his way to
Ohio. His visit I can't yet account, and I had the pleasure of giving
him his breakfast. Wrote a letter or two in the course of the morning,
and attended to a little business. When Mr. B. went it was about
20 11. Got my affairs in order, and my thoughts a little composed,
for it had been my somewhat to be to have had from my work, has
gone of in company of Mr. B. and been to it again in
with. Between 3 and 4 took my dinner, and then talked a short
time with them again. There was earnest opposition on the part of one
or two, while many listened attentively. Between 4 & 5 went to St. Pi
25 ant, and he & I called on the Stanaks, and upon another of the mis-
sionaries of the place. With one of them, had a little opportunity of talking
the great things of the Gospel. Returned about dark. After taking
coffee with them talked with Mr. about our work, and then we had
worship. Felt as if I needed relaxation, and as if there were a man
30 ner in to, that I have not tried to do since. Finally took
up Milton, and read the first part of his Samson Agonistes.
Found it edifying. May Samson's example, added to the many
other lessons I have had, have its divine blessing to assist me, to re-
sist temptation, and obtain command over myself. — It is now
10½ o'clock. —

Thursday, 2nd. Rose at 6½; having retired at 11.
By 7 had washed, shaved, dressed. In prayer felt mightily my ne-
cessities: cried earnestly to the Lord. Felt that I was very far
from what I ought to be: yet seemed to feel nothing as I ought. —

After breakfast had talked with the people a little while, when a messenger came from Dilawar Ali Khán one of the nobles of the city, who had desired me yesterday to come to his house this morning for conversation. I went forthwith, and we talked till near 12 o'clock. The retainers of the household were present, to the number perhaps of an hundred. We had a very earnest discussion as to the authenticity of the Christian scriptures. Praised be the Author of all good for the measure of aid I enjoyed on the occasion. [illegible] whether my words were the utterance of truth was said. The Lord glorify his name, this more and more, and pour upon the depths that are mingled with my best doings. [illegible] had a short season of rest, meditation, & prayer, and then the people [illegible]. At noon 3, 1/4 hundred came to me, and I left to take my dinner, when Dilawar Khán came to see me. We had a very friendly talk of an hour or half. I exhorted him to attend to what had been said in the morning. He took it very well, and we parted [illegible] this afternoon, & Englishmen who had a large company about [illegible]. [illegible] and [illegible] the whole time [illegible] Year. I am ready for home time in my Heb. Bible. It is now 10 1/2. ——

Friday, 3rd. Rose at 6 1/4; having retired at 11. Morning [illegible]. Had a prayer & reading [illegible] of my sins and shortcomings & [illegible] from the first of my [illegible] which I find in my mind to be formed with. O how much sin, how much misery would this have saved me.

Soon after breakfast Mr D started out to speak with the people in the [illegible] I went a-foot a-mile. At first they listened quietly, but after to [illegible]. We continued our walk to a garden outside of the City, and I talked to a few persons; then proceeded to the [illegible] of the Hindus where we had formerly spoken, because we were considering to take all our stores. We talked some time to a few persons there, & then returned. After a few minutes rest I went to read Hindi; then talked with the people a short time. After dinner had a visit from the son of the late Chief Minister of Kotah. He had quite

a train of Munshi's & other attendants, and a crowd besides having gathered, to what I was through. [illegible] Munshi also, who contested the argument yesterday, was present; and made an attempt to renew it. The result however was that I had an opportunity to set forth fully a number of important points with little opposition. After they had gone, I went out, and strolled along the road that skirts the wall of the city, and finally found that I was on the road to a large village near by. Two men were with me, one of whom asked besides other more but very stupid questions about the practices of foreigners. Proceeded to the village, Preached Christ to a company of people. One man opposed, and had with much animation, though more temperately than some do. Stayed till dark, then I came away. A decent, respectable looking man accompanied me about half way to my tent, and allowed me to press the truths of the gospel earnestly on his attention, tho' not without some objections. Oh that the truth might reach his heart.

I spent the evening chiefly in reading an account of the character and writings of Confucius, in the Chi. Review. Was much interested with it. Had some talk with [illegible] about our work and our plans, previous to evening worship. It is now past 10 ½. —

Saturday, the 4th. Retired last night a little after 11. Rose this morning at 6 ½. [illegible] Again felt in prayer an earnest, unsatisfied longing to have my heart more at rest, and my will more conformed to the Divine will. After breakfast read the Scriptures in Hebrew & Greek. Had the people with me again off and on till dinner time. At intervals did a little writing. Was visited by a great man of the [illegible] sect, to whom I preached Christ. Got the books somewhat in order for moving. After dinner was preparing to go out, when a man came from Ludiana, with letters and provisions. The God of all my mercies has kept my wife and babes in safety. After getting the news, I went to the city. Called on the different [illegible] whose acquaintance I had made, and took leave of them. Returned and spent the evening in writing letters to be sent early on Monday to Ludiana. I have just got through; and it is 12 o'clock.

March, 1848.

Sabbath, 5th mo. 1st Rose at 7. After breakfast was occupied till [illegible] had worship together. [illegible] The people & the place were pleased. I enjoyed the Sabbath much. After service, which lasted an hour or so, I talked [illegible] the people, & then had another hour or so for meditation and prayer. Again the people came to talk. This continued till near 4, when we had worship again. A good many of the natives were present. After worship several of the principal men of the Races came to see me. I tried to preach Christ [illegible]. They were very polite, but did not wish to hear. About 5 I had my dinner, and then walked out. Some boys accompanied me, and I tried to direct their attention to the subject of religion. The most I found in reading the Missionary Herald. I had commenced it before dinner, and did him much afflicted with the account of the work of God in the S. Sea Islands in the year 1840. Felt an unutterable longing to see his power displayed [illegible] in Indiana, and all around. Earnestly desired to be more devoted to the work of the Lord myself. — It is now near 10 o'clock. —

Monday, 5th 1st Rose at 6. After morning duties and breakfast, read the Bible. Then commenced packing. It was after 11 when we got off. We proceeded to the villages of Bassimpore, Shaner, & Bishanpore. Had a few hearers at each place, but most at the second; the other two were very small villages. There was a spirit of opposition displayed at the first two, but still some listened attentively. We spent the night at Salakia. There we had a large audience, and declared to them the way of salvation from sin pretty fully. We had rather an attentive interesting congregation. As we rode along to-day, I read the Miss. Herald, and for it; brought tears about. It was an account of the visit of Mr. Dwight of Constantinople to Nicomedia this winter. It was affecting as I read, and it seemed to be so. I took occasion to think of the great mercy we had of the outpouring of the Spirit of the Lord at Indiana. It has been altogether a most pleasant day. Retired early: about 8 o'clock perhaps.

Sunday, 7th. Rose at 5½. Had a season of devotion with the people get ready; and soon we were off. We passed a good deal, as we had done yesterday. At 2 kos we passed a village, but it was not yet light. Soon after sunrise we reached a small Muhammedan village, called Takkáni. Here we tarried with the people at some length. At first they opposed. Then listened pretty well. We passed a large village next to, called Shainí: a Hindoo place. Here we had a good many to listen, and they heard with some appearance of attention. About 8 we reached Kari ká Kotli. Selected a place for our camp; then walked through the town from one end to the other. It is a large place, with a pakka wall like Kotlah; but does not seem thickly inhabited. About 9 (perhaps) the guns arrived. Our people being few, the work went on slowly; and it was after 12 when the tent was ready. All joined in helping for some time; and superintended as far as seemed necessary. Then sat down to rest; being tired, hungry, & having a head-ache. After resting a while, went to reading the Peshawar Herald. About 1 sat down to my breakfast, which was dinner likewise. Afterwards had a brief season of prayer, and resumed the Herald. Read some time, and then, perhaps about 4, a large company of persons came in, headed by a man whom they called their Pádri. They were Muhammadans. This Pádri and two Mullas were the chief speakers. They seemed to have come for a set attack upon Christianity, and especially upon the Divinity of the Blessed Saviour. I was enabled to answer all they had to say, and then they were silent. One however said that my replies were unsatisfactory: whereupon I told him that the more cogent my arguments were in favour of Christianity, the more unsatisfactory they would be to him, because he did not wish to believe. They then asked for books, and took a great many. — Now I feel that the work is begun here. O! may the Lord stand by his servants, enable them to fix their whole trust in Him, and dispose them to give Him all the glory; for whatever may be done according to His will.

[illegible] deepen the hearts of [illegible] men to receive the truth. — The evening N. S. spent till [illegible] after 8 o'clock, in reading the Herald. Then I read Hebrew and Greek, and made these notes for yesterday & to-day. To bed nearly 10½. — Retired about 11.

Wednesday, 8th. Rose at ¼ before 6. [illegible] usual morning [illegible] and breakfast, prepared to go to Bucksport. Wrote to my [illegible] — [illegible] meeting [illegible] at 10½ was this: having read in the way a [illegible]. Had an audience very [illegible], and they listened [illegible] but after a little came a Mauvis came along, a na[illegible] [illegible] Victory; and [illegible] spirit of [illegible]. [illegible] at 1¾. So that the [illegible] and then his own work, so that it [illegible] where [illegible] again for in vain. The adversary seems [illegible] at work [illegible], & [illegible], and use it provi[illegible] [illegible] against [illegible] salvation. On my return mother [illegible] gave [illegible] Bible Society [illegible] letter, and [illegible] Malan & Brazil, who had come yesterday to me. Came on, and my horse [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], I struck him hard with the end of the line, whereupon he kicked [illegible], and struck the dash board with his foot, making a hole through it, and shattering with such violence that my Hebrew Bible which was in me was thrown out on the ground. But it was not injured: nor did the horse go but a few paces when he was stopped. Felt it a matter of thankfulness that no more harm was done; despised my own hastiness and heat in the matter. O that every untoward life may teach me wisdom: I am slow to learn; but swift to evil. — On reaching my tent had a few minutes quiet, when a crowd came on — the Chief of the place, and a host of people with him. He said but little. The third speaker was a wild looking little man, who had various questions about Christianity; but [illegible] was evidently disposed to make [illegible] go as much against it as he could.

The table long, but was cut on my own. Near to me [illegible] sent: and dinner was brought: but meantime the man that had come yesterday, purporting to be a Padri came with a companion, and I cast [illegible] eye on. A message was given me from his man's elder brother, who it seems is counted a chief Manister me, to the effect that he wished me to come to his house. I had some discourse with him. I counted to go. He may be sent saying, "Lo, I am with you always," be on this occasion fulfilled, that my the divine Redeemer be honored, and even this poor mans end benefited. — These people having left me, I took my dinner, then walked for a few minutes in my room. Candles were at this time, and went in. They left presently, as it was nearly dark; as just now a man came who had called to see me, & was absent this morning, and whom I could not now refuse to see. He too called himself a Padri. He sat some time, and read the Gospel with me. He asked a question. I cut for a Persian Testament, and received it. Then he and another were gone, it was about 9 o'clock. And the books a little in order, and then feeling wearied both in body and mind threw myself down on my bed. Fell asleep, and it was near 11 when I woke. Wrote these notes: 'tis now 11½. ——

Thursday, 9th. After writing last evening, walked the floor and meditated for some time. Then to sleep: the usual duties it was 10 o'clock. Rose this morning at 6. Soon after breakfast, Ghulam Muhammad, the Manister whom I met yesterday, came in: and soon Yusuf was quite a company in the tent. He talked very earnestly, but said nothing that was different from. In point of which he contracted much, that I had not a single case was better Christians, Christians ought not to marry. How can he must have felt himself, I was for something to say. He said however "we was thankful that we did not find himself at all at a loss." About 10 I stood for Manister [illegible] me this; his people having come already to yesterday's agreement. I was here till near 1. He appeared great sanctity: so great as not even to admit of his speaking, except now & then a word or two. At first he tried to [illegible] me, by insisting that he would not hear of the

[illegible] or the Prophets, because I would not recognise the Quran as of divine authority. This however I was enabled to withstand & refute: challenging them to give any good or sufficient reason for denying the authenticity of the Scriptures [illegible] which I had given: for the Quran itself admits that the 'Law &c. were of divine origin.' This no one attempted: but one of the companions of the Maulvi, who was the chief speaker, put to me a number of questions respecting Christianity. These I was enabled to answer in a way, with which they professed themselves dissatisfied, but which they did not pretend to gainsay or refute. There was a large company present, an hundred perhaps. There were three chief speakers, and one of them seemed a very reasonable man for a Muhammadan, and another somewhat of the same stamp, while the third would have had every thing his own way [illegible], if he could. After a while they ceased discussion, and I used the opportunity for setting forth the gospel more [illegible], and when I [illegible] them, there was a silent [illegible] acquiescence. So I came away [illegible] [illegible]: feeling that the Lord had heard my prayers, and had not suffered the enemy to triumph, as he had probably expected to do. But His be undivided praise of all that was said or done aright, & mine the blame of whatever was wrong or deficient: and O that the blind eyes of some of these men might be opened, and their hearts enlarged, to receive the blessed truths of the gospel. After my return spent a season in prayer & thanksgiving, and soon after the people [illegible]. I [illegible] a while, & then [illegible] [illegible] the work; and after that a fresh reinforcement came on. It was about 9 o'clock when all had gone. Then read the Quran a while. Have not got to read either Greek or Hebrew to-day. 'Tis now 10½. —

Friday, 10th. Last evening read Hebrew, Greek, & Hindi, after writing my notes, [illegible] [illegible]. Rose this morning [illegible] about [illegible]. After [illegible] [illegible] a short time. Then the people [illegible]. [illegible] to preach Christ to some Muhammadans, but they had no heart for the message. A Hindu (of the Saraugis) was on the same list: he

would hardly believe till him what I have had done to the [illegible]
after he had left the conversation continued, chiefly with a pleasing looking, respectable Roman man, who had been repeatedly before to see me, but with whom I had not held any full discourse. I found him a most reasonable and unexceptionable opposer of the truth as it is in Jesus. Our talk lasted some time, till I was weary both in body and mind. Finally he departed, and permitted me to join him in a short concluding exhortation. At 12 the carriages being present, as ordered, we commenced starting up. I was interrupted however for a half hour or so by a company who came to the gate, and to whom I was enabled to deliver a brief, plain address. This it was difficult to do, as some of them were so much inclined to unprofitable discussions, for which time was not then. The brother of the Rev. Mr. Manton was among the number. They listened very respectfully. Between 2 & 3 miles, and after various interruptions, and a few words with those who were about us, we started by a little after 4, but [illegible] well. At 3 kos distance from Pekin stopped at a village, & halted with some 40 or 50 more things in case we should encamp for some purpose. Our men ajoined us in the meal, and we. The postilions are allowed per day 1/2. The village was Chaiwei. There the spectators were [illegible] 200 or more people, the following day 1/2, I spent a half hour or so in conversation, after we had got [illegible] comfortably quartered in the building which constitutes the station. Retired about 9 o'clock.

Saturday, 6 1/2. Rose between 3 & 4. Resumed journey, (4 kos farther) at 6. At 7 1/2 the carriages came up. Spent some time in superintending packing operations, then sat and rested a while, being tired, having a headache; then went forth for some time. It was 12 or so when I got my breakfast, the servants having had some detention in getting what they required in the city. We had [illegible] by noon. Then made a thorough examination of the books, the first time since left for distribution. Got boxes, beds, &c. in order, and then resumed the Herald. Was deeply interested in it in account of the persecution [illegible] Constantinople. — Had something of a sore throat, and did not speak with the people, but left W. to conduct the work.

Sabbath, 12th. Rose at 6½. My cold worse. Conducted divine service at 10, and enjoyed the season. There were a dozen or so present. Did not feel myself adequate to attempting a second exercise in the afternoon. In the morning, a Mr Turner joined my station, and after having him read & commend talking with the people. Spoke chiefly on the sin of idolatry. Dismissed them after a little ¾ of an hour, as it was becoming dark. Spent the day chiefly in reading the Missionary Herald, in repeated seasons of prayer, and in the Scriptures in Gr. & Heb. Had some rain, in the middle part of the day the water in the tank had risen a foot that it was very, very high. About 1 I walked out to escape it. Went into the fields, & there sat some time in meditation & prayer. Rain and evil thoughts haunt my soul to-day, but the Lord has not altogether forsaken me. While all around is darkness and spiritual death, I have felt it to be a cheering thought that the Lord was carrying on his work in other parts of the world, and enabling his people amid privations and persecutions to witness a good confession, and abide steadfast in their Divine Saviour. "Oh for the coming of the day of the Lord. Oh for the outpouring of his Spirit, at this time, even if [illegible] with it. —

Sunday, 13th. Retired last evening at 11, arose this morning at 6¾. Have felt drowsy two or three times to-day: due perhaps to my cold: my throat however has been better: and three times in the course of the day I have spoken to the people for half an hour or so: Mr. being in charge of the work the rest of the time. Spent the day chiefly in examining, with a view to reprint, the book called Vaishnavism: besides this, finished the Friend of India. Have had constant occasion to watch, in order to prevent my mind from going after vanity. I doubt I know but sixteen months peculiar ones, here in this heat and atmosphere of idolatry. — The people have listened to the word to-day in rather an encouraging manner. This evening read the Koran awhile, here & there precious light in the originals. 'Tis now 11 o'clock. —

Tuesday, 14th. Rose at 6¼. At 7, A.M. I went to the city, and spoke with the people in two places. Many hearers, and the morning time quiet ones. Was I when we got back. Had family worship and breakfast. Time I read the Koran for some time. Examined the Herald. Deeply interested with the account of the revival among the Presbyterians. Wept much as I read, and felt as if the Lord certainly would soon appear among us too. From 3 to 5 was with the people again, in the summer house by the tank. Had a favourable opportunity for declaring the truth. After this was over, and as I was sitting under a tree talking with a Pagan, one man, he did not allow to have any idea of his spiritual danger. Spent the evening in letter-writing. 'Tis now 1¼. —

Wednesday, 15th. Rose about 6½ (I believe). At 7¼ started out, & went to a large audience in the city, found many as a ground, & made much opposition: but were enabled to overcome them, and they left. Came home at 10 when we got back. At 11 had family worship & breakfast. Read Taber awhile, & then took up a No. of the Asp. Repository sent me by my grandfather a long time since. I was six years old: but I read it with the deepest interest, and chid myself for having so much lost sight of the great and blessed work which that principal advocates:

[illegible] is designed to [illegible] an important place in history as the day [illegible] and we [illegible] them. In the afternoon [illegible] preparatory [illegible]. In the midst of them [illegible] people called, and has contained an [illegible] the [illegible] from; the principal inquiries being a Rumdil whom I [illegible] and a Mahammadan from [illegible] as in the morning. I then had my dinner, [illegible] with the work. I had [illegible] meantime a [illegible], rain. Between 6 & 7 the [illegible], and I [illegible] to the buggy. By 10 I had reached the [illegible]. Here I was [illegible]; about 1 to rain; and it was about 11½ when I started on, having M. Stone on in the morning.

Thursday, 16th. It was 5 in the morning when I reached home, the rain, the darkness, the badness of the roads, & a mistake of the [illegible] in losing the way, combining to make my journey tedious. But the comfort and privilege of finding my habitation in peace, and clear with Mates safe [illegible] I had a couple of hours rest, and [illegible] by 9 or. After some [illegible] I was to breakfast. About 11 got back, [illegible] was occupied in making out accounts, public business, and attending to various visitors, including the [illegible] of publishing Hindoo journal, till 2½ ——— After this I just [illegible] from Bibi [illegible] at the time at the tent where books were distributing. Soon it was night, & returned home. After tea [illegible] with M. to Major M's to the Capt. & Mrs. M. [illegible] to leave in the morning. Our [illegible] for the.

Friday, 17th. Rose about 7: the fatigue [illegible] of sleep occasioned on my journey home caused me [illegible] to take the necessity of rest. After morning duties & breakfast [illegible] short time in consultation with Mr. H. Then proceeded to [illegible] for the Orphan Fund. At 12¾ was through, & went as agreed to take tea at his place in the City. At 3 returned, having had many people to hear me. After dinner returned and laboured

till evening. Capt. Cunningham spent the evening with us.

Saturday, 18th. Rose about 6. Commenced action to our former practice of taking a morning drive. After devotional exercises and breakfast spent a short time in consultation with Br. R. Was occupied a while in putting my notes, papers, &c. in order: had various items of business, and sundry calls, to attend to. Read the [illegible] Rec. Courier a while, and wrote a letter. It was now dinner time. After dinner and devotional exercises, attended to several matters of business. Then prepared to go to the city. Found the Chapel closed, in some mismanagement: proceeded to the upper Bazar, and there Br. R. addressed a company of people; but we could not stay long because it was the evening for prayer meeting. I added a few words, then came away. Irwin was at my house: and after it was over Br. R. & I had some talk on the work & missions; and especially as to what the Lord had done for his cause in Constantinople, Smyrna, the E. Indies. — Afterward I examined the newspaper, [illegible] containing the President's Message. Have now written my notes for yesterday, and to-day; and it is after 10 o'clock. ——

Sabbath, 19th. Woke at 6, but felt as if I [illegible]. Rose at 7, &c. The morning was occupied, [illegible] notes, in preparation for preaching. Conducted the morning service. Preached from 2 Tim. 1. 9. — Afternoon was employed in [illegible] prayer, reading religious intelligence, and preparing for evening service. At 3½ P.M. went to the new Chapel, expecting to hear Br. R. But as he was unwell I preached for him. Subject, Jesus's case, as recorded in Rom. 22nd & 23rd. Application, mainly to those who resist light & knowledge, known in sin. — Met Irwin with Br. R. after the latter walked. Then had a long conversation with Capt. Br. who has resolved to lay about the duty to our native children. He is a very pious man. Preached in the evening from Prov. 28. 26. Since Irwin has done so, I let him alone now: and this I did till I began to doze. — It is now past 10 o'clock. —

March, 1848.

Monday, 20th. —— Rose at 7. Yesterday's visits, were inquiring, and his journeys made me sleep but little: but I felt no fatigue. Took, which needs to be assisted. Wrote to Mr. Hanbury, Bread Street Centre, read the Scriptures in the usual way, read the C. C. Ps. worship, attended to various matters of business, had a consultation with Br. R. and spent one hour and a half in school. It was then 12 o'clock. Wrote two letters. Was thus occupied, with some interruptions till dinner time. After dinner had a brief season of devotion. Took account after this of some work that had been done, and paid the people's wages, &c. Br. R. called to tell me that one of the Orkan girls was dead: a solemn, but painful intelligence. Called at Mr. R's and made some inquiries about the latter. At half 5 went to the city. Spent a short time in the Prs. School, and then talked with the people outside. Spent the evening at Br. H's. Had conversation with him on various matters of business. Home soon after 10 o'clock. ——

Tuesday, 21st. Rose at 6¾. At 7 was at the house of Br. R., that being the time and place appointed for the funeral service of the deceased Orkan. Br. Newton conducted the services. They were solemn & impressive. May the lessons of God's Providence & Word not be lost upon us. After family worship I began a proof that I was waiting for me: but the post had finished it. At 10 went to school. At 12 came out: read another proof & two or three letters. Then went on to prepare the remainder of the Abstract for the press. After dinner had a season of devotion. Read the Scriptures in usual way. Attended to sundry items of business: as leaving for timber, for bricks, J. A's wages: inquiring about Br. Hs arrival, and the commission to N. K. Had letters from Br. Z. & F. B. —— Went to the city. Examined a class in the Female School: and addressed the boys briefly. Heard Br. N. a short time, but left soon. Rain & wind pretty following. Letter from Mr. Z. & another in the P.C. —— Messrs. C. & H. were here: the

latter for a farewell interview, being about to leave the station. After they had left, I spent some time in reading & then I began to write my notes, but was soon interrupted, my little boy being uneasy, and apparently unwell. I spent some time with him: now it is more than 11½ o'clock. ——

Wednesday, 22nd. Rose about 6, having retired after 12: so I had less than 6 hours' sleep. Took a drive with M. After usual morning duties read the C. C. Observer. Read a proof for the Press. At 10 went to school. Came out at 12. Had sundry matters pressing to attend to. Then went to writing letters. Got home at five, long before dinner time. After dinner had a time of prayer. Took accounts, examined that had been done, settled various business. About 5 Cousin Wm. H. came over. Spent some time with him. Wrote to Capt. C. on business. Then went to preparing copy for the press. Did not go to the Bazar, as this work was so pressing. About 8 retired, and soon fell asleep, not being very well. After 10 continued my writing. Left off some after 1, and proceeded to make these notes. It is now nearly 10. ——

Thursday, 23rd. Have had a busy day: but have felt exceedingly annoyed at my want of system, and especially at my want of success in attempting to return to my former habits of early rising. Don't know what time I rose this morning, but believe it was not much after 6. Had some fervour in secret prayer, but a lamentable sense of spiritual apathy and want of self-control. Read the Scriptures in Hebrew & Greek. After breakfast went on with my preparation of copy for the Press. At 10 went to school. At 12 got ready and went with H. to Cantonments, as we had a call to make. Went to Major B's and Rev. Mr. B's. Was near 3 when we got back. Did a little more work, then had dinner & dressed at the usual hour. Was then engaged in preparation for Bible-class. After the service was over went to Mr. B's. Read with him a letter from Mr. C. who is in America. Attended to a little business, and then we went to the City. Had some very turbulent, importunate Kashmiris to hear us at a Chapel door. After tea was occupied for some time in reading letters that had come from Capt. W——

Called Br. H. & Eve. The rain a proof of the small Communicants. Now it is 11 o'clock. ——

Friday, 24th Have come to the conclusion to-day that I must try to be more methodical. I seem to get nothing done. After sitting for some time, sketching a plan, which I could not finish in day, in a two hours and a half for meditation, prayer, and devotional reading; an hour and three quarters for meals; seven hours for sleep; two hours for bazar preaching, including attendance at the vernacular schools; half-an-hour for going to work, taking accounts, &c. ¾ of an hour for ablutions and dressing in the morning, 6½ hours for study, teaching, proof-reading, &c.; an hour for family worship; an hour and a half for the periodicals, and general reading, & half an hour for finishing off the business of the day and retiring. It still seems next to impossible to get through the half of what is on hand, there are so many things to be attended to. In my 6½ hours must come translating; preparing copy for the press; writing letters; writing sermons; attending to the various duties connected with the offices I hold in connexion with the Mission & station, as President, Treasurer, &c.; studying the languages of the Country; and a number of other things. And oh I feel that my views, my motives, are so low, that the difficulty is made greater. Oh for the Spirit of life from on high to quicken and enable me for all that I have to do.

Spent the evening at Br. R's. did not get away till about 10. Had important matters to discuss, but still ought to have made an effort and got away earlier. The time spent in the society of brethren & friends will be so much deducted from the plans I have drawn out, and to a certain extent this is right, necessary: the danger is of letting it encroach too much.

Saturday, 25th. Have had 5½, instead of the hour I had studied, 5. This was caused by my sitting late. Have been enabled to carry out my plans to-day without much interruption till second. The hours allotted to study and public duty, have chiefly been spent in Translating, preparing copy for the press,

engaged in studying a subject for to-morrow's discourse. During this evening I was occupied with a friend from the time of prayer-meeting till 10 o'clock. This tried me much. I had still to clear, & write my notes for yesterday & to-day; & the additional preparation I had hoped to make for to-morrow's duties must be deferred till to-morrow. It is now near 1/2, & I have not yet attended to the devotional duties of the evening.

Sabbath, 26th. Rose at 6 3/4, having waked after 12. Spent the morning partly in preparation for public duties, and partly in reading the memoirs of Mr. M'Ch. A lovely & clear day. In my devotions to-day I have had some earnestness, & not that fervour and hearty engagement of spirit that I ought to exercise. In none of the public services of the day did I have much enjoyment. My spirit seemed under a cloud. At 10 Mr. R. preached from "If any man be in Christ he is a new creature." At 4 1/2 I preached in the City, from 1 Tim. 1. 15. Mr. R. preaching in the new Chapel. In the evening I preached from Matt. 8. 19. Spent the remainder of the evening in reading Martyn's memoirs: the part that tells of his labours at Shiraz. I am sitting up late this evening because I took some sleep to-day. Feeling drowsy before dinner, I lay down to rest for some time. Closed at 1/2 past 11.

Monday, 27th. An incident makes way for another. Did not rise till near 6, & then felt as if I needed more sleep. Did not get time for reading that morning, but had full time for devotional duties, Prayer-reading, Sermon-writing, and preparing copy for the press, have been the chief employments of the day: have succeeded in reading a little abstruse intelligence also. At prayer after dinner, was led to cry very earnestly to the Lord for more grace. Blessed be his name that I can but at all estimate how little if any of true love to his name there is in those feelings. In the city was occupied chiefly with the evangelical schools. After examining & addressing them, spent a few minutes in the committee-room.

Spent the evening with us. He had some talk of the time this in the Lattachoo mission. Of the influences of the spirit of grace & life from on high, & the duty of us all. Read an interesting article in the Friend of India on vernacular education. Now it is nearly 10½. —

Tuesday, 28th. Rose about 6½. Sloth and self-indulgence are still in the ascendant. When shall I learn to deny myself? Was somewhat remiss in entering on the business of the day with energy. Commend this in mind on a file of the dem. Memoir, that I have in hand. Felt my spirit stirred within me, as I read: & came to the conclusion that I should not only be justified in taking more time for reading the religious books that come from home, but that it was a duty so to do. Major M. came in soon after I was dressed, & I was detained a long time in conversation with him. Discussed of some important matters. Read the news a second time. Commenced the study of Arabic. Spent some time at this. After dinner got ready as soon as I could, & went to the Bazaar. After an hour there, H. joined me, & we proceeded to Cantonments. Called at Brig. C's. They were out. Went on to Maj. D's, & had a pleasant talk. It was after 7 when we got back. Had service at once; subject of lecture, "How doth God execute his decrees?" Capt. C. was with us: and spent the balance of the evening here. It was 10 when he left. It was more than half past. Expect to shall be as busy at it as my time. —

Wednesday, 29th. Rose a little after 6. Have not succeeded very well in carrying out my plan of duties to-day. Commenced the day with a mixture, & went on wrong. Started to attend to some important matters. Made some passing calls; for one thing: & for having done even a little at this neglected study. Retired to my chamber. Read Arabic. Wrote some letters, & a good opportunity for speaking with the people in the Bazaar. Went there to-day, but no speak. Read a No. of the Am. Missionary, & found it very interesting. It was now noon: I shall perhaps be in bed by 10½. —

Thursday, 30th. After a fine day up at ¾ 1. A. for Salisbury. Reached Rhayader at 11, about midnight proceeded, having 4 horses & drawn my boys.

Friday, 31st. Reached Builth soon after sun-rise. Had a pleasant day, only from loss of sleep felt rather uncomfortable. After breakfast Family worship & spent a short time with the children, when examined the school. After this we had dinner & Chris Child was baptized. After dinner we had worship again: spirit some time in conversation, and at ½ p. 2. left. Reached Talgarreg Parsonage about 8. Took tea. At 9. P.M. and about ¼ hour, being provided with a fresh horse & children with packs, Thomas having taken my boys on towards P. Reached P. soon after midnight.

Saturday, 1st April. Reached home this morning at 6½. All well. Praised be the Author of all mercies for taking care of me & mine. Saturday & Sunday. Our usual duties. After breakfast called at Mrs. R. Davis's. About 11 I lay down, slept for 2 or 3 hours. After dinner attended to various business. In the evening service was held at Pr. Rs: Mr. R. conducting.

Sabbath, 2nd. Rose at 6½ & believe, or thereabouts. Preached in the afternoon in the new chapel from Acts 2. 36. Was much assisted in the exercise. The morning service also, (Prom. Com.) I conducted; reading & translating from the Welsh. Concluded the Lord's Table about 1 o'clock, Mr. R. being absent, & Mr. R. unwell. In the evening Mr. R. preached from Rev. 3. 15, 16. A solemn, practical & deeply interesting discourse. — Have felt the heat much to-day, unusually for the season of the year: have found it trying to flesh & spirit too.

Monday, 3rd. Rose at 5. In private devotions called on the Lord earnestly, & simply, for more light & more grace. Breakfast, a professional visitor came to see me before we left. After breakfast read & prayed. About 11½ went to the City, as a Rule was pinned. Returned about 2. Very hot.

did not rise very early. From 2 to 3 o'clock; feeling [illegible]. After dinner, & prayer, was occupied a short time with the Scotia, & then till evening with accounts, & private. After tea, home; then Concert. I conducted it, enjoying the occasion much. After it a short time in talking with friends. It is now 11 o'clock.

Tuesday, 4th. Rose at 5½. Had much earnestness in morning devotions, & [illegible] which is the source of all true delight given. After breakfast felt unwell in body, & irritable in spirit. Attended to some accounts, and then read the Am. Mess[r]. Went to Mr. K's & was occupied in various business till 2 o'clock. Came home & slept. After dinner spent some time in prayer. Read letters &c. Was engaged then in various business till late. Had only a short time in the Prayer, several persons desired an interview. At 7½ attended Lecture. Subject, The Creation. After this saw the Orph. Girls home, & had a short time with them. Then on my way home, round Conduit, called reading a proof, & then for a little while. Have now spent an hour or two in occupied studying a book on accts, as I am not properly qualified for my duties as Treasurer. It is almost 11. ——

Wednesday, 5th. Had a comfortable day: was enabled to pursue my work with much energy, & more peace of spirit. Rose about 5½. Had a little time for devotional duties, & then Hebrew & went to for a short time. Read the Am. Messenger, & was engaged by it. Proceeded my researches in the science of accounts. Read a proof. Had a letter from R. B. with a blunder. Wrote to J. L. with reference to the matter of it. After dinner was again occupied with the Proof. Wrote some letters on [illegible] business. Was engaged with Mr. K. for a short time, & then we went together to the City. The evening was spent in attendance on the regular monthly business meeting. It is now near 11 o'clock. ——

Thursday, 6th. Rose at 5½. The forenoon was spent in proof-reading, preparing copy for the press, & letter-writing. After dinner was engaged in my [illegible] class-room. Did not go to the City, as it was late, & I

and business also to attend to at home. Br. R. & Bowen & I spent the evening etc. Conversation occupied a part of the time, and the remainder I was employed in the study of ... still; not being yet fully decided as to the best way of keeping the Sabbath. It is now near 10½. —— Wed. 19th. To-day as usual.

Friday, 7th. Rose at 5½. About 6 was ready for devotional duties. Had great disquietness of heart. Cried to the Lord for sanctifying grace. Felt that I was very unbelieving. Freed from the fiery trials of Satan and of sin. Read the Scriptures in Heb. 4th. Breakfast and the Manager. Found it edifying, but my mind was not at ease. Several times retired to pray and to discuss before God. —— An arrival of Scriptures & other books from Agra. Wrote to Br. N. this, & to S. & C. —— After dinner ... which in March's memoir opened. —— This city has rather an interesting time. Before noon, H. was here, & talked with him a little time, says he is seeking the way of salvation: not I fear in its purity. Spent the evening in reading the Am. Miss. again, & the Maitland Diary. Retired at 11 o'clock.

Saturday, 8th. Rose at 7½. Felt the trouble began to pull up a little, & set myself to talk them. This took till 9½. Then came family worship, & then breakfast. After that, I had a short season in prayer, & proceeded to the business of the day. Called to see Br. H. & Br. R. The former I did not find at home. Returned and recorded with the arrangings of the books that came yesterday. Then Br. H. came & we were engaged for a short while, on various business. Afterwards I spent some time in reading a temperance paper from home, rec'd this morning. It is now almost 2 o'clock. For several days I have taken from that an hour & an hour's sleep day by day, in order that I may rise early in the morning. I find prayer during the day the best reason, should my present views be confirmed by further trial; viz. that such a practice is favorable to health, & to the accomplishment of a greater amount of business than would otherwise be practicable. It is very hot: Thermometer in the house standing at 85½, though the doors were shut all early hours in the day. ——

April, 1848.

Wednesday, 12th. I have now written nothing since Saturday. On Sabbath morning I preached from Eph. 5. 1. 2 in the afternoon from Acts 16, 25-34. In both services was much helped. In the evening Br. H. preached in English on the same text as on the Sabbath previous. Monday and Tuesday were spent as usual. Proof reading & &c. &c. business occupied the most of the time allotted to study & public duties: and to-day I spent a number of hours with Br. H. in various business, chiefly in discussing certain proposed arrangements in the English & vernacular schools. I have been enabled to be pretty regular in rising, and securing time for devotional duties. But I seem at times very unspiritual. I have also in my Bazar preaching been remiss, and have been enabled to attend to the duty with a degree of Energy: but my soul seems like the mountains of Gilboa. I have at times heard the Spirit of God was going to forsake me forever. This my text is ill at ease, while in my plans and duties, I seem unable with my utmost efforts, (and endeavoring likewise to take the divine blessing,) to accomplish in act, by what I wish & might do: but am a most unprofitable creature: attaining withal a great amount of self-conceit, and spiritual pride. My prayer is, "Perfect that which concerneth me, and forsake not the work of thine own hands." — 'Tis now near 10 o'clock, & I expect to retire shortly. —

Thursday, 13th. Rose before 5. Felt it good to have time, uninterrupted, for private devotions, and get time left for dining out with H. & our little ones: a practice we have long discontinued, but the renewal of which seems indicated by a just regard for health. After breakfast read and corrected H's journal. Slept some time on the Law of first. Then had a note from the Manjhi who came yesterday. Went to Br. H.'s & spent a long time with him discussing this & other subjects. 'Twas now dinner time. After dinner Bible-class: & then to the city. The tent-talk was much opposed: & I was really tired. Came home feeling deeply depressed. Took tea at Br. H's. Read a Proof: then we came home

April, 1848.

Counted and sent away some money that came to-day for the Gilhooley's station. It is now 10½ o'clock.

Friday, 14. Rose at 5¾. The morning was spent till a late hour in devotional exercises. Felt that my soul was in a most needy state. Thought I obtained something of the lifting up of God's countenance upon me: and acted at that more than ordinarily as a spirit of self-dedication. Was engaged, and entered cheerfully on the duties of the day. Spent some hours in various retirements with the Lord and Thine word. Wrote some letters. After dinner, prayer; and then finished getting a few necessaries. At the Bible class had a comfortable time. Bro. H. Thomson & the Marks's spent the evening here. It was some pleasant, edifying discourse. It is now 11 o'clock.

Saturday, 15th. Rose at 5½, tho' from various interruptions I did not get to sleep last night till after 12. Drove out with H. Then had time for devotional duties. After breakfast had another fruitful portion. This kept me busy a good while. Then W. B. called, & presently the Lancashire pandal. G. T. Had some business at Major Marks's and then till dinner was employed with the Bros. in discussing the affairs of the Eng. School. Dr. Dinner Hutchinson came, and sundry others, on various business. At the City had a rather contentious audience: yet was not left wholly without encouragement. Returned late. Then prayer meeting. Home to tea; afterwards spent a short time in conversation with two from Cam, & whom he had gone to take up a Presbyterian: read it with much interest. I have had a much happier day than usual. Would fain hope I felt more freedom in the ways of God, and more desire to serve the Lord Christ: yet am not to be sanguine respecting myself. — If I am not regular yet in my hours, but at sleep to-day, and now I shall not be in bed till near 12. It will be well if I am not late to-morrow morning.

Sabbath, 16½. Rose at 5, being waked by a cramp in the foot. Spent the morning in reading tracts, meditation and prayer. Read also the Scr. in Heb. a short time. At 10 Bro. R. preached from Heb. 12. 6. At 4½ I preached in New Chapel from Ps. 85. 10. and in the evening from John 8. 32. Was aided in both these services. Read the C. C. C. between services, on "Death-beds", and an article

on Entries Environs. Retired dinner slept a while, feeling the need of it much. Rec'd my let. Rec'd again this evening. It has been a comfortable Sabbath: not one of high enjoyment, but of much to be thankful for. — It is now 10½, I go a-bed, & to be up by 5. —

Monday, 17th. Rose at 5. Had time for all morning duties without interruption, including the reading of the Bible in Hebrew, and Prof. R. the Lebanon besides. The former was absent in Lancaster. Had a letter from Nesbit, and answered it this A.M. Wrote also to the writer, to A. K. Klein. Had conversation with Mr Minshall on sundry matters. Spent some time on the case of J. N. the Jew. Helped Hannah in some of her work. Called on Mrs. K. & Ks also on business. Read some letters. Concluded the Printers circulars. Wrote to Mr. P. — After dinner spent a short time in prayer: attended to sundry duties pertaining to the Easter. Had a quiet audience: numerous also: but did not feel the same clearness in speaking that I often have: trusting it has proved in myself. Spent the evening at Br. Ks. We were engaged chiefly in discussing certain points relative to the school. It is now 10 o'clock. I have been blessed with a comfortable frame of spirit to-day: hope it has been by reason of casting my care on the Lord.

Tuesday, 18th. Rose at 5¾. Usual morning duties. After breakfast attended to sundry business, then from 9 to 11 was engaged with my classes, having undertaken to aid Br. K. in the school. Fr. J. B. called. After his leaving, went to Br. Ks, with whom, & Mr. K. I was occupied on various important matters till 3. After dinner, devotional duties as usual. Then a poor European called: then talked with Prof. R. Bates: and another with Antonides. Then called on Mr. [illegible], and had a visit from Mr. Eschbach. Later this evening, visited Mr. Klein, which also Br. Ks. It is now almost 10. —

Wednesday 19th. Rainy day, one, and almost nothing to [illegible]. Rose at 5. Had our devotions as usual. Had an agreeable conversation with Mr. Eschbach for some time on various subjects. Various matters: Hannah; Evening prayers &c. &c. Spent some time with the school boys. Had some time with Cousin who left the day

ness, this being my darling S. L.'s birth day. Then G. Nat. came in, & had a conversation with him on important subjects. Then went & Rev. Mr. Hall attended to various business with him. After dinner I was busy in preparing for Persian School-teacher. Then to the office with Rev. C. L. Swain him. Returned was engaged with books, writing of tickets, &c. & then took tea: at 6 o'clock as one was injured. In the evening our company was increased by the addition of Rev. Dr. K. & Capt. C. 'tis now after 10 o'clock. Oh how the days flit away, & how little with all my efforts I can accomplish. — Oh to be more like, & to live more habitually in the presence, except that I strive to do than I used to, and am more punctual in prayer. Oh for grace, to teach me to live, & to die. —

Thursday, 20th. Rose at 5¾. After a few moments of prayer took tea and read a proof that had been waiting some hours. From 9 to 11 was with the boys as yesterday. When the proofs of the morning was through, had a season of prayer. Spent some time with Rev. H. in Pat. Soc. business. Wrote a public letter. Prepared for Bible Class. Read Overland news a little while. After tea had Bib. Class: afterwards went with H. to Cantonments. After tea finished a letter to Rev. Mr. Then meditated for some time with reference to writing to — as to his private life. May I be directed in the path of duty. —

Friday, 21st. Rose about 5. Morning duties as usual, & a drive with H. after breakfast a little business, & then school for 2 hours. Next a call on the Bp. Communion with Rev. N. with reference to important business. This, and consultations, previous & subsequent, occupied the time till about 2. Went to Theo with proof reading. After dinner continued the same: Also G. C.'s lesson. as late 2 hours I was through. Then a few minutes of prayer. Did not go to the city. There was so much to do at home. After tea read Ev. India. 'Tis now 10 o'clock. Have had a painful sense to-day, especially this evening, of inadequacy to the various and weighty duties that devolve upon me. Oh for grace to cast my burden, in deed & in truth, on the Lord. —

Saturday, 22nd. Rose about 5. After bathing & dressing, & a few minutes in prayer, took up a proof which was waiting for me, and

which I should have attended to last night. This occupies me till 6½, when I went to the Russian School. Was back by 7½. Morning worship, ring to breakfast, a few minutes for my Bible. Then school till 11. Walk then with Mr. Ks and was occupied a long time with him & Mr. R. on various business. Called then at Mr. Ws's, H— 2's. Church. Back 6. on business. After dinner held the meeting of Saints. L. S. was examined & accepted. When our meeting closed, 'twas near night. Went to the Sun. School with Mr. Ks., but found it closed. Returned, & after a little business 'twas time for prayer meeting. At Mr. Rs's. — Then tea, & afterwards a little while with our friends R.C. — Then put my papers &c. a little in order, & wrote my notes. — 10½. —

Sabbath, 23rd. Rose at 5½. Preached at 10 from Eph. 5, 2-5. & in the Ev. I from Col. 3.16. Had a season of pain in both, but not so much from weakness as from the. Heard Mr. R. at 4½ in Welsh from "Many are called, but few are chosen." An edifying discourse. In the intervals of public duty was engaged in reading, meditation, & prayer. My reading was chiefly the papers with Evangelical Chronicle. 'Tis now 10 o'clock. Have not had lively enjoyment to-day, but have felt that the Sabbath was a blessed season. Closed with special pleasure an article in Ev. Ch. on the inhabitants of heaven, or their employments. "Perfect that which concerneth me; must still be our prayer. "Oh forsake not the work of thine own hands."

Monday, 24th. Rose at 5½. Morning dis- with H., & if, previously had time for devotional duties. School as usual. Dinner — Mrs. R. C. Spent some time in counting a bill for the latter. After dinner had a season of prayer. Read a Prof. At the City had a good audience, & was appointed: but had not a very lengthy time there, having begun late. Took tea at Cousins. Mr. & Mrs. B. — & were there also. Finished another proof in the course of the evening. 'Tis now 10½. —— I ought to observe that my mind*

Tuesday, 25th. My birth-day. My [illegible] is now closed. I have time to improve the [illegible] as to meditation: though I had hoped on it rather in praising Communion with [illegible] as another [illegible] — for on [illegible] its being my birth-day. [illegible] this circumstance I have an additional reason to

* has been unusually calm to-day, & I have been enabled to lay hold of business with energy. a great blessing

deliberate consideration. It has however been a day of much [illegible] pressure of duties as to have me very little time for being alone. Usual morning duties and a visit to the Persian school. English classes from 9 to 11. A box [illegible] to receive keepsacks, including among other things [illegible] of Mrs. J. Jones. A letter from Calc. [illegible] time this evening to [illegible]. [illegible] A long talk with one of the compositors on his spiritual interests. Br. [illegible] his journal finished revising, and sent out and sent out Portland letters. Has a brief season at the city, but a pretty good opportunity. Lecture as usual in Urdu in the evening. Subject, Exod. 12. of the Pass over. Is now just the evening rec. 'Tis now past 10 o'clock.

Wednesday, 26th. Rose at 6¼. Morning duties as usual, except that instead of the Bible I read a portion of a Tract. But it would have been better to have done both. School duties as usual. Spent some time with Br. N. who had just returned from Mullunder. Miscellanies a while; and then till dinner time at Br. B's, occupied chiefly in preparing some pamphlets for binding. After dinner, devotions. Had a letter from my friend C. Affairs in the city undergo interruptions; but some opportunities for making known the truth. After tea finished a paper & compared proofs. 'Tis now just 10 o'clock.

Thursday, 27th. Rose at 5¾. Visited the Persian school. Attended to sundry business. School as usual. Called at Mrs. B's on business. Wrote several letters. After dinner Bible class. After this went with N. & Br. B's. Had a pleasant call. Spent the evening a [illegible]. Commenced a book, and talked of one or two matters: but did not get back as much as I had hoped, others being there.

My mind has been much exercised to-day. I see that I am not what I ought to be: yet when I am, or what I am, I know not. Thou knowest, who alone canst apply the remedy.

Friday 28th. A busy day. Many work going on, requiring frequent attention. Proof-reading. Morning. School as usual. At 5 P.M. Exhortation service. Br. R. preached from Luke 2, 4-ult. After service the funeral of the infant Wilson. I spoke

a few words at the grave & read prayer. Evening at Br. Rs. Read Br. J.
after which commenced a prayer. It was now 11 o'clock. Have had some
tranquillity of spirit to-day, but a great deal of distraction &
Hope more love at my mid-day devotions. Sometimes. —

Saturday, 29th. Rose at 5½. Four years attended to ordinary outdoor business. After breakfast had some conversation with Veturia & their Mother: rather, after School. Had a letter from Br. B. Also from Bro. H. Spoke to Br. J. Finished Br. J's. Attended to various business, & this past week. Went late to the City. Told a few persons of the way of salvation, and had not much opposition. Prayer-meeting time. Bro Hs. & Spirit for some time after, and we had conversation on several important matters. — It is now 10¾. My mind has not been at rest to-day. little comfort in any duty. Sensible that none but the Physician of souls can relieve me, yet wandering at a distance from Him. "Heal me, & my soul shall live."

Sabbath 30th. Woke about my usual time, but went to sleep again. The severe cold from which I am suffering greatly made me heavy. When I rose it was 7 o'clock. The morning was spent chiefly in meditation & prayer. At morning service admitted L. S. to the Church. The other exercises Br. N. conducted. Being the Sabbath preceding the first Monday of the Month, it was Mon. Concert. It was also the anniversary of the Organization of the Church here, & Br. N. gave a brief account of the fortunes of the Church during this period (11 years), and of those who had united with it. On returning from service found Br. B. here. He had come in, in the night, and finding all asleep had gone to the Bath Bungalow. Spent some time in conversation with him, and then prepared for afternoon service. Preached from 2. Cor. 9. 15. The interval till evening service was then spent in preparation for preaching. Discoursed from Luke 22. 19, 20; and then administered the Sacrament. Was enabled to speak with some earnestness; but I feel that I have great need to practise what I preach. Oh for the grace I need. "Lest we should be a castaway." —

Wednesday, 3rd. For the last three days have not been to the water, and for two hours done less than usual of other work, having been under the effects of a severe cold; heightened by the last [illegible] Have used proofs, [illegible] & the [illegible] from my teaching, while I have taken her place in those duties which do not require the use of the voice. Monday Evening I was at Mon: Con. Last Evening Br. R. held service at his house: I stayed at home & read. This Evening the Mon. business meeting was held here. I have been a good deal engaged in [illegible] all the day. [illegible] "There is no particular question of duty" that is on my [illegible] that I have not yielded myself [illegible] and unreservedly to the control of Christ, as long as [illegible] I have tried to have a single eye, that [illegible] his presence, though I know he is my [illegible] and that it is not to be for me [illegible] to get to his right. [illegible] to talk, dis-likes, dis-pleasures, &c. in self.

Thursday, 4th. Rose at 5 o'clock. During the forenoon finished the last portion of the Sp. to Rom. under my care, and attended to various business. Wrote several letters: & read some. After dinner business, reading &c. Went to the Clarence Street Bazaar. Attended to preach, on Sunday next. The latter P. did for me again. Have had much better than yesterday afternoon. This evening read again. My reading to-day has been on Predestination. I do not find reasons this morning to feel satisfied in my objections to the Calvinistic system. I am prepared to receive it implicitly and absolutely: and pleased for grace to make an unreserved self-surrender. My mind rests on calm Sunday. Oh the delight, on seeing nature of sin, and the wondrous forbearance and grace of God.

Friday, 5th. Rose at. Read what is written, &c. Received new letters, &c. Morning, my complaint: and help to repent. Received from [illegible] a little [illegible] and wrote to [illegible] Spent the [illegible] In my meditations this morning felt myself [illegible] my dear Saviour. Though I was willing to take Christ as my King

May, 1878.

Counsellor, as well as saviour, to ask what a cold, stupid, lifeless [illegible] Mr. Moody [illegible] too, [illegible] for me grace. [illegible] Conf[illegible] finished in Ex. xl, & [illegible] letters: [illegible], in better than speaking.

Saturday 6th Rose rather late. Was employed [illegible] Capt. W's. [illegible] did not have family worship till after breakfast. [illegible] was still unable to use my voice. Heard a class recite, but used my voice too much: suffered for it. Took a few minutes rest, and it was over. Spent some time in writing over letters, &c. writing. After dinner, a good while in meditation. Not comfortable. No solid peace. Joint eight years from Europe came in. This engaged me for some time, and my thoughts were drawn in Christ's former Channel. After prayer-meeting, read Luke till late. Deeply interesting.

Sabbath, 7th. A serious, pleasant day. Heard Br. K. at 10 from Acts 21. 25-27: the judgment was the one point that formed the topic of discourse. In the afternoon held a prayer meeting at the Chapel, after having attended preaching. Did the evening hear Br. K. on Matt. 18. My reading was in Ezra on Ps. 130, and Nehemiah's cause there. Considerable time in meditation. Endeavoured to obtain definite views of my position and my duty. Saw my first duty to be upstanding for Jesus. Prayed for grace to live my self and my Lord as they really are.

Monday, 8th. Rose about 6: still feeling very unwell. In the course of the day became more comfortable. Heard one of my classes: [illegible] the other 4 to. Wrote to Br. F. Thaft. W. [illegible] for some time. Attended to a little business. This evening rode out with Mr. Then called at Capt. W's. Finished the article in the Gazette on Penitents, and perused briefly the Inverness. Chronicle, which came in to-day overland. In my meditations & prayers have been called to be somewhat earnest & serious: detected in myself a slight, but tendency to be superficial, and stop short of the mark. Carry me on in [illegible], Comforter & Finisher of saints. —

Sunday, 9th. Rose at 4. Enjoyed the cool morning air, and walked and meditated, and had undisturbed, private, prayer. Sat down with H. & the children. Read the Bible after our return. Set [illegible] Hard the use of my voice for the first time in many days. Read the day - Spent. heard my class in Gr. Ch. Then attended to various business. Church services for some time. Visit one or two. Read the "home news." After dinner, devotions. Time spent in reading the "News." Took account of work, and paid for the same. Sundry business. Read a chapter in Greek. Went to Br. K's to prayer meeting. Then had a business meeting at Br. N's: and so closed the evening. Was ill now.

Wednesday, 10th. Rose at 4¾. Morning duties as usual, including a drive for health. From breakfast to 9. Maj. M'K. was with me. Class from 9 to 10. From 10 to 12 read a proof, had a call from G. C. read overland News, and attended to sundry lesser matters. From 12 to 3 slept: for which I was much the better. After dinner devotional duties. Then attended to sundry matters. Read a little, looked at work, talked with Maj. M. on some business, and it was tea-time. After tea, Temperance Meeting. Then a little conversation with Bro. M. & K. Family worship & to bed, and now the notes of the day. Struck 10 some time since.

Thursday, 11th. Rose late. Morning duties as usual, only that we did not drive out. After hearing my class, and attending to one or two miscellanies, commenced letter writing. Wrote a long letter to Br. S. and three of ordinary length besides. After dinner With class, and after this a few moments in prayer. Then went out to see to one or two matters. Presently Br. C. came. Br. N. Morrison took tea with us: & the evening was spent in talking with them: various important & interesting matters being the subjects of our conversation. 'Tis now past 11. ——

Friday, 12th. Rose about 5. Morning as usual: only my devotions were after I came in from our drive. From after school learnt that G. B's child was dead. Spent some time in arrangements for the funeral. Heard G. C. and Heard his lesson. Wrote to Lizzy on the Christmas with reference to efforts on

May, 1848

be back [illegible] to the education society, in fulfilment of the duties of my office as Corresponding Secretary of the Board. This kept me till dinner time. After dinner devotions. Then a little reading. Then taking account of work &c. It was now time for the funeral. I delivered a brief address on the occasion. It was a solemn season: I felt for the afflicted [illegible]. Went to Br. N's, where I was a short time. Then came in & read the Friend of India.

Saturday, 13th. Rose about 6. After prayer went to the garden, and gave sundry directions. After breakfast came writing, &c. Then [illegible] Then Major Sm. came on business. Wrote a letter. Then went at the business of preparing an article, or a sermon, in answer to something I read last evening. Felt tired this noon after dinner. Devotions as usual, with a chapter in Greek. It was now May evening. Got my papers &c. in order, and went out to attend to some business with Maj. M. Left him till the bell came for service. Met Br. N. Then tea, and conversation with Capt. C. It is now past 10. Have been much more cheerful for several days than was the case previously. Seem to have more life in prayer & in every duty: but I find much in the state of my own heart. "Search me & know my heart, try me, & know my thoughts."

Sabbath, 14th. Rose at 6½: surprised at myself, having slept so late. Yet after church was sleepy again, and allowed myself the indulgence. The heat, I may not bring very strong, may perhaps be the cause. [illegible] 10: a continuation of last Sabbath's discourse. At 4½ I preached from the last verse of John 3. In the evening Br. N. from "Buy the truth, & sell it not". In the interval of duty, was employed in reading, in [illegible] & prayer, besides some conversation with Maj. M. & in the evening with Br. N. My reading was chiefly Marcheyne's letters: besides this, a character of Lady Colquhoun of Mrs. Hill, and a few chapters in the Bible. Came a little to a conclusion in some things. Seem to have a kind of zeal, but am fearful as to its genuineness. Much vanity, and not enough of love. My prayer is still, "Perfect that which concerneth me."

Monday, 15th. A busy day. If there were a rather less quiet case. Teaching, proof-reading, writing, occupied me: besides sundry matters of business. Toward evening made some pastoral calls. Bro. R. H. & Theirs. spent the evening with us. Discussion of the case of H.B. occupied us. Was hasty this day in punishing my darling daughter, & afterward troubled with the case, had regretted anything more than admonition: felt grieved for what I had done. Prayed for grace & to mortify all my sins: felting that I was in the habit of sorrowing so much over my many sins against my Saviour, as over unintentionally I committed a wrong against my child.

Tuesday, 16th. A very busy day. Wrote to Mother, Father, Mr. L. and H.T.B. Spent a good deal of time in earnest discussions with Br. R. in. H.B.'s case, Treasury business, translation of some passages, Rec. School, &c. Sundry items besides presented themselves in the course of the day. In the evening Lecture as usual, had a season of earnestness in my devotions this morning: but in myself many marks of a daily sinful nature.

Wednesday, 17th. Rose a little after 6. After a few moments in prayer went to the Girls School, having a special engagement there. After breakfast was some time occupied with a letter Capt. R. asked H. to copy for him. Heard both of the Constantinople ships. Unable on account of rain to do anything. Read a Grammatical proof. Sundry minor items of business. After dinner a season of prayer. Had a good deal of earnestness, with an anxious, unsatisfied feeling. Read a while in Nelson. Then prayed again. Felt that I have not made that entire surrender of myself to Christ that I ought to. Attended to some business with Br. R. & then with Bro Hamilton. Was then rather late to go to the Bazaar, though I felt now & then moved to attend at this part of duty again. Had also still one or two matters of business to attend to at home. Spent the evening at Br. Rs. Various business occupied the most of it. It is now almost 11 o'clock. It has been hot to-day: this morning when I came out of my room the thermometer was at 87° about the first really hot morning we have had.

May, 1848.

Thursday, 18th. Rose about 6½. Had however time undistur-
bed for private duties, before entering on the business of the day.
After breakfast, conversing a short: then till 11, Classes. Then the
same again, settling with Bablo's; & other items of business. Read C. C. Ob-
server: Dear Nelson arrived. After dinner prepared for Bible-
class; had a call from a Malayan; went to Bible class. Subject Isa. 54.
Very interesting time. After class, some business with Capt. R. Then
conversed with H. Capt. C. spent the evening with us. Read letters from
A. C. & Rhenen: and looked over the Ord Newspaper. Tired
& sleepy. It has been a hot day. Little wind. The thermometer this
evening in the parlour, doors shut to keep the hot air out has stood
at 88½. Feel depressed in spirits, tho' favoured as to bodily health.
Oh for enlargement of heart, to run in the way of God's commands. This
is what I want. Here is the seat of my malady: and I suppose I do
not heartily yield myself to the Great Physician; to be healed. ——

Friday, 19th. Rose about 6. Usual duties to 11.
Then wrote a letter, and called at Maj. M's on business. After
this was not able to do much for some time on account of deep
depression of spirits. Retired for meditation & pra. & Read a
chapter. Worked a while at my Rec. Sec. business. After dinner
went on with this. Was about to go to the city, but many busi-
ness interrupted. The Bindis bill was to pay, & this occupied me till night.
Spent the evening at Dr. R's. Got through a little business there.
But my soul continues in desolate case. I cannot explain it.

Saturday, 20th. Rose about 6¾: having been kept awake
much during the night by our darling babe, who was very unwell. Morning-
devotions as usual. Afterwards wrote to J. N. & Cat. N. Worked also
some time at the Digest: but was not able to go on by reason of the
too dispiritedness of our heart. Resorted to meditation & prayer. Spent
few moments in sleep, finding much the need of it. Put some papers in
order: attended to various items of business, made a call or two, and went to
the city. Mr. N. followed Wm. T. Whitehead. Returned to prayer meet-
ing, and it was late when the Bros. left. My soul is brought very low; but I
fear there is nothing of a saving nature, nothing gracious, in my exercises: if
so, it is a fearful position I occupy. ——

Sabbath. 21st. Preached at 10 from 1 Cor. 1.30: at 5 in City Church. from 1 Cor. 13. 1-3. Gen the evening from Gal. 6. 3. Had a measure of aid as I think, in all - and some freedom in speaking. In the morning air was this was especially the case at first, but afterward I perhaps began to trust in myself, for I was left to myself for a time, and a bitter time it was. The former part of each service Bro. R. conducted.

Monday, 22nd. Usual duties. Did not go to the city in the evening, thinking that after the labours of the Sabbath I ought to give my lungs rest. Called at D. L's and had some talk with his wife on the great concern. Spent the evening at Bro. R's. Retired about half 10 o'clock. Was night at Bro. R's: whose little S. is ill.

Tuesday, 23rd Rose at 6 3/4. Last night put change in the air. During the night a great rain fell: and to-day occasional showers. Usual duties. Read a long Gurmukhi proof, and a little Gurmukhi besides. Sundry miscellaneous duties. Lecture this evening as usual. Afterwards had occasion to discipline my little daughter: and was two sorry with her. Might perhaps by prudence have avoided the necessity of punishment altogether. I felt that I did not forbear sympathizing as I should have done: and I am pained at my heart. Oh for grace to repent of and forsake all my sins.

Wed. 24th. Rose about 7. Morning duties as usual. No diet, nor for several mornings past. Engaged all day upon proofs, and in the discussion of certain difficult points with Br. M. L. the Munshi. Two hours with classes as usual. The evening given to Capt. C. and wife, after 9, I go to Bro. R's to stay part of the night with their little darling, who lies very ill. In my prayers to-day have been driven to cry more earnestly than usual for grace to know what the real state of my heart is.

Thursday, 25th. Rose at 6; having retired at 2. School till 7, Br. R. being absent. Devotional exercises, breakfast, school duties, &c. till 11. Wrote to Capt. W., to Editor of M. M. and a Missionary circular, besides minor duties. After dinner prepared for Bible-class, then went to see about some repairs on N. B's house. From this time till

I was occupied in discourse with a man from Kotlah. Poor man, I fear he thinks little of any life but that which now is. Preached Christ to him. From 7 to 8 chapt. failing that I read much. After the Gaon left, read a chapter with the rest of Bro Ns. Chowkeedar, servants were at rest. 'Tis now past 10.—

Friday, 26th. Rose at 6. School till 7. Other morning duties as usual. After school duties were over, prepared a part of the abstract for Bro C. & made some progress in completing the list of persons to be supplied. Talked with Nundkis. about his spiritual interests. Satan tempted me to neglect the duty, but I found in Him that enabled me to overcome. Spent a good hour with G. C. in his studies. Had a season of meditation and prayer. Seemed to get some light. Oh that it might prove real. Had been much depressed and in gloom of mind before. Meditated on the verse, "if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature". After dinner, was engaged in discussing important matters with Bros. N. & R. till tea time evening. Was appointed to write a letter respecting the case of K. B. Went at it at once, did not go to the Bazaar. Spent the evening at Br. Ns. Read the Ser. of India. From 1½ in the morning to 4½ was up on account of Br. Ns little one that is ill. Then came home refreshed.

Saturday, 27th. Rose at 7½. A very busy day, and a comfortable one: for which praise be to the Author of all mercies. Wrote two letters, sent off a quantity of the Abstract, read sundry letters, made enquiries about K. B. finished "fr. of J.", attended to various business, this the evening visited the Rev. Gunnakis schools, and addressed the people outside for a short time. Prayer meeting at Br. Ns. 'Tis now after 10.

Sabbath, 28th. Rose before 5. At 10 conducted the former part of service, baptized some children. At 5 preached in Hindi Chapel from Deut. 4.14, and at 7½ from II Cor. 5.17. The intervals of the day were occupied about half in preparation for that duty: the balance in closet meditation &c. Had freedom generally in all these services: but my private meditations were characterized by discomfort of spirit. It seemed to come on all at once in the morn-

ning, upon occasion of my declining to do something which was suggested to my mind, as being possibly a duty. Oh, what a wretched, ungrateful man: a disobedient, froward child, if a child. Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice. Oh to hearken than the fat of rams.

Monday, 29th. Rose after 6. Very busy day. Labour [illegible], writing, proof-reading, treasury-business; keeping main-spring without variation. In my treasury business had difficulty on account of the Bank: but most Providentially, a way was opened in answer for direction. Have been kept a good deal throughout to-day. It [illegible] to the throne of grace with some desire: but I feel that there is a great void in my heart: a painful moral deficiency still existing: a deeply rooted ache in my soul. [illegible] self. Oh Great Physician: mighty to heal. Oh save.

Tuesday, 30th. A very busy day. All day long with little intermission, & part of the evening, reading & comparing proofs, & discussing passages with Rev. R. Heard my class, attended to [illegible] simultaneous items of business. Had a call from G. Hall, went to the Bazaar, made a short address. Had the usual lecture in the evening. My mind has been as yesterday. Oh for light from the Almighty Physician: oh for deliverance from false refuges.

Wednesday, 31st. Treasury business occupied some time, as this was pay day. Had as usual: & some letter-writing. A short time this morning on a proof. Examined Sunday School, & talked a short time to the people outside. Took as much time as I could conveniently, or at least more than usual for religious reading. My book was Isaiah. Spent considerable time in meditation & prayer. Felt hardly able to attend to the business of life, my mind was so much exercised. & it has been very much of late. [illegible] spirit mercy in Christ may pursue that which concerneth me.

Thursday, June 1st. In meditation & prayer to-day felt dreadfully that my mind as if I should go distracted. Came to the conclusion that I ought by all means to tell my Dr. of my troubles: for as yet I have [illegible] earthly hearer of them. Attended without [illegible] intermission to the business of the day. Finished a proof, & spent some time in consultation with Dr. R. on various points in it. Wrote some letters,

heard my class as usual, superintended work, and attended to [illegible] miscellanies. After dinner Bible class. Was unexpectedly [illegible], had a comfortable time. in fact, latter part of Isaiah [illegible]. Visited Parian Court, addressed the people outside, finished the evening at Capt. Mack's, where H. & [illegible]. We had a pleasant evening. Lively discourse. [illegible] to make another Christian acquaintance. ——

Friday, 2nd. A comfortable, cheerful day: wonderful contrast to the last two or three. Felt unable to determine whether my peace partook in any measure of the nature of "the peace of God, which passeth all understanding." Felt at times deeply the sad state of the benighted heathen around, especially of my own servants. At family prayer this morning had especial fervour. Accounts, patched [illegible] occupied me the most of the day. School duties &c as usual. Read a little in Nelson, the Presbyterian. Went to the Bazar this evening. Spoke for a short time, then joined H. in the buggy. After tea read Prest. Lisbon near 10 o'clock. ——

Saturday, 3rd. Much such a day as yesterday. Had some closing impressions of the importance of doing with my might what my hand found to do: of denying self, watching, and striving for the consummation of those things for which Christ died. But oh I need a great deal of grace in order to enable me to realize these sentiments. Read a good deal to-day, wrote some, attended to sundry business, went to the Bazar. [illegible] at Br. Rs. 'Tis now 10 o'clock.

Sabbath, [illegible] 10 communicants. Monthly Concert in Hindustani. Rev. Mr. Lipsit preached. The service much. At 7½ P.M. [illegible] from the text of last Sabbath evening. 2 Cor. 5. 17. — Had thought much on it, and found a great deal to say: but for some cause did not get on well. My thoughts were confused and [illegible]. It was as if it was no wonder that several of my hearers were drowsy. Oh for a revival in my own heart. I panted for ability & grace to turn over a new leaf.

Monday. — great efforts to overtake my business, which has been accumulating on my hands for some time. Made out a list, and went to work. I believe I can now on hand than I am competent for. Oh for heavenly wisdom, to guide me in worldly matters. Had letters from dear relatives from home. All well. Much to be thankful for. Had good tidings. This eve. Mon. Con was here. Br. Hyde, Kimball, C. staid afterwards, & heard the Evening Lecture.

Tuesday, 6th. Rose at 5½. After asking the divine blessing, in bed with some rejoicing on my work, feeling that I must try to labour more efficiently, or my work would increase upon me irremediably. Got thro' several things in the course of the day, that have been some time on hand. Chiefly letters that I had to write. Toward evening a Lapan came up: but I did not go out, but kept at my work. Prayer meeting & lecture in the evening as usual. Afterward finished the evening at Br. Ks. —

Wednesday, 7th. Rose feeling miserable in body, but peaceful in spirit. A good bath relieved the one, and a resort to the mercy seat did something for the other. Had an active, busy day. Chiefly writing. Wrote to Dr. P., Br. C-l, & the Sec. of Inquiry, all to be mailed for the overland to-morrow. Heard the class, and attended to miscellanies, as usual. Went to the City, examined the Persian School awhile, and addressed a dozen persons or so outside. This evening was our Monthly business meeting. —

Thursday, 8th. Wrote to-day to Br. N. K. W., to the Edr of the Am. Messenger, and to Mr. Lowrie. These letters, with occasional items of business that interrupted me, kept me very diligently occupied from breakfast to dinner-time. After dinner devotional duties, & then Bible class. After this went to the city, but soon a storm came on, & I had to return. The evening was spent in concluding the business meeting. It was near 11 when we got through. — Have been enabled in a measure to-day to remember the high responsibilities resting upon me. & to deny myself. For this, blessed be the Giver of every mercy.

Friday, 9th. Rose late. A busy day. Class & usual miscellanies, and then the body of the day was occupied in getting off, & arranging to get off the Abstract. Called this evening at several places with H. After tea, read the Prest.

June, 1848.

Saturday, 10th. Morning duties as usual. School, to. Went on then with the business of sending off circulars. Br. R. came in, & had a long conversation with him on sundry matters of business. Wrote several letters. After dinner, prayer: then sunday business. Went to the Bazar, but had not spoken long when a hard storm came on, which however proved very short. Stayed as long as usual, & returned. Prayer meeting here. Br. A. Clouston closed the evening with us. Have had my mind exercised a good deal to-day with the thoughts of secret sins. My heart is dreadfully deceitful, & dreadfully wicked. 'Tis a wonder of mercy that I am not given up. I have yielded to it too often. —

Sabbath, 11th. Rose at 5. Preached at 10 from 1 Cor. 1. 30. a continuation & conclusion of the subject formerly begun. At 5 preached from Matt. 16. 24. In the intervals was occupied in preparation for preaching, meditation & prayer, reading missy intelligence, & letters, which I last I finished. Have had a comfortable day: have been enabled in a measure to deny myself: yet was not throughout the day so careful as I should have been: in consequence whereof I lapsed. This evening Br. R. preached on "Peace in God." —

Monday, 12th. Rose about 5, as yesterday & to; rainy evening & a new roof on a new house carry. Heard from Mr. B. on business, as well as other items of news, received in morning. Wrote, making several letters. Before breakfast, took up the day: was enabled to pray on my knees for some time. The evening at Br. Mc's. Have also attended to some business. Have been enabled to be punctual in my devotional duties to day. Have made some alterations in my hours so as to secure greater punctuality.

Tuesday, 13th. Rose at 5. After prayer attended to various business. Then read for the Sabbath's worship. After breakfast read Presbyterian. Then wrote some notes, and a little at the "Laws". Was occupied a good deal in secular business. Conversed with several of the people. Went to the Bazar, & talked with the people. 'Twas very hot. Lecture in the evening. Then read Court and News. I am an unprofitable servant, & it has been a day of mercies. I feel quite encouraged, because I can [illegible] so rapidly through business that has been lying long on

land: because I find it easier to deny myself. Bless the Lord, O my soul.

Wednesday, 14th. Rose about 5. Got through the correcting of the mission laws at last. A matter of shame that I should have had it on hand so long. Oh! thankfulness! - I have now been enabled to set myself at it in earnest & get through it. Other duties as usual. Spent some time in reading the papers that have been sent by me: Kneeland's considerable progress. Have not denied myself as I ought: Yet I have had some evidences that the Lord was with me, to keep me from going altogether in the way of my own heart. Bless his name.

Thursday, 15th. A busy day, but not much done. Rose at 5½. A great part of the forenoon was spent in business rather new to me: but necessary to be attended to. After dinner I held Bible Class & then went to the city. There had a most trying time by reason of an obstinate opposer. Spent the evening at Br. B's. Have been very unwell today: weak & uncomfortable. In my devotional exercises this morning dwelt much on my besetting sins, and was brought to form resolutions for forsaking them: but through the day I felt as if I had after very indifferent sort carried out those resolutions. —

Friday, 16th Rose about 5. Made some progress today in my business. Read a proof: wrote some letters. Got some of my papers in order. Was a good deal unwell this morning. In the latter part of the day felt better. At the Bazar was greatly aided. Had a quiet, attentive audience, and was enabled to speak the word earnestly. Br. N. Cousin spent the evg with us, attended to sundry business with Br. N. Was enabled to be somewhat diligent in devotional duties today: but my heart needed driving: had not so much enjoyment as I ought to have: yes, ought: & have not come up to my hopes in reference to the resolutions I made yesterday morning. —

Monday, 19th. For the last three days have been unwell: am now through mercy approaching usual health again. Had a severe attack of what was said to be nettle-rash, on Saturday morning. Suffered much that day & night. Kept my bed the most of yesterday. Have been up today. Attended to some business, a little at a time, as I could bear it.

I feel that this was [illegible] a most suitable, a most needed, piece of discipline. Oh that it may be sanctified to me: that I may learn to be less flesh-pleasing.

Tuesday, 20th. A busy day, though thro' weakness not able to perform quite an ordinary day's work. Was occupied a good while studying the philosophy of accounts, and finding at last pretty satisfied of the best way of conducting them of the Tinnevelly. Heard my classes usual. Worked awhile at getting ready some more copies of the abstract for [illegible]. Various items of business besides. Spent a short time in the Vernacular School, and addressed the boys briefly. Lecture this evening as usual. After tea read the 1st 10 in Bevan on the "Human Priesthood".

Wed. 21. Usual strength, thro' Divine goodness, nearly regained. Brought my letter books on the laws of the Mission to, started the whole in circulation. Wrote rather a long letter to Rev. Jamieson. Did some reading. Class as usual. Divers business. A good opportunity in the Bazar. Many to hear, but much opposition. Dined at Rev. R.'s. Spiritual in devotional duties, but not much life. Need to be always spurred on.

Thursday, 22nd. Morning, besides usual duties, as class &c., read a Tamil book proof, wrote papers. Afternoon, with class, &c. Forwards sundry business. Evening, Capt. C. was with us. Hot to-day: East wind: dust. Now, about 10 P.M. Room at 94°. Not quite recovered yet, from my late attack. Soul in an uncertain state. Now wanting after perfect conformity; now reluctant to, unprepared for, or loath the smallest indulgence. [illegible] subject that which concerned me! At Pillai class had much freedom: they listened with great attention: lesson, Isa. 57. 11–21. But oh! I am a sinner, unthankful, ungrateful creature. Loaded down with benefits, & abusing them all! ——

Friday, 23rd. Chief business of the forenoon, besides class & other ordinary duties, was making up parcels of the abstract for [illegible] & writing letters to accompany some of them. After dinner, meeting of committee, & then preparing sermon. Read from 2 Cor. 11. 24–32, had freedom & a measure of fervour. Afterwards went with H. to the Bazar on business. This evening read Ps. of India. Took occasion this evening of my weakness & depravity in becoming reclothed in a [illegible]. In fam-

by prayer & over ruled in a manner to increase the precious ness of Christ, & teach my insignificance & sins in him.

Saturday, 24th. Rose at 5 i. After devotions went to the Saviour. After breakfast, class, &c. went to getting letters & parcels ready for the mail. This business, with one or two other things, kept me constantly employed till dinner time. After dinner had a call from A. B. & his wife. Attended to various business, & then went to the Bazaar. Had a good many people, but much opposition. Prayer meeting this evening at Br. R's. Hope I have had a little increase of grace to-day, but how the whole fact that I have not been so self-denying as I should have been. ——

Sabbath, 25th. Rose late. near 7. Till 10 was occupied, in addition to family worship & breakfast, in reading, meditation, & prayer. My reading was in Mac Cheyne's letters to his people. At 10 heard Br. R. on a part of Ps. 84. Interesting service. After church read missionary intelligence for some time. Then slept, not feeling quite well. Slept longer however than I had intended. After dinner prepared for church. At 4 preached in the City Church from Ps. 19. 1–10. Favoured with freedom & earnestness, & had a good audience. Many seemed quite attentive. This evening Br. R. preached from Luke 14. 15. & afterwards administered the sacrament. I followed with a brief address & prayer. Felt some desire to be more conformed to a living, dying Saviour: but was sensible of a lamentable deficiency in the matter of self-dedication. [When, oh when, will I now take complete possession of this temple, yet bruising soul?]

Monday, 26th. In addition to class & usual morning duties, had, by about 1 o'clock, got this far in Acts Prov. Then read missionary intelligence for some time. After dinner, reading letters received, & attending to business connected with the Bazaar, took up most of the time till I went to the Bazaar. Had many people there to hear me, but considerable opposition. Spent the evening at Br. R's, over a document rec'd from Gutzlaff. & returning H. & I were kept up till 10 o'clock, praying for & laboring to subdue our poor dear little S. She was disobedient, and did not yield until after most severe & repeated punishment. It was a painful season: but led me to reflect on my own disobedience to God my

saviour, and in my cause, for mercy & grace both for my self & my child.

Tuesday, 27th. Rose about 7. After my class had recited, attended to some business for the Saturday Branch Station. Answered Ps letter: Spent some time in reading. Corrected copy a little, and attended to sundry small items of business. After dinner proceeded with getting the books ready for Saturday. This occupied me till late: took them account of work, & paid the people, & started for the city. A good many people again, & a good deal of opposition. Lecture as usual in the evening, and the remainder of the evg at Br. N's concluding the business that occupied us last evening. ——

Thursday, 29th. Yesterday and to-day, my chief business during the middle of the day has been the study of accounts, in order to determine on what system to keep those of the Treasury. I visited the Persian school last evening, & this evening that of the Gurmukhi school also. Bible class this afternoon in course. An interesting time: enjoyed the exercise myself, & the class seemed interested. Subject, Isa. 58. 1–7. Spent a short time with days in letter-writing, and read a little in the papers. Read to-day a large part of the C. C. Obs. of the month. In prayer reading the Scriptures have had some enlargedness of heart; but am far, oh how far short of, what I ought to be. — Lord, raise me higher!

Saturday, July 1st. Was occupied yesterday much as the day before. Spent a little while in the Gurmukhi school towards evening. After tea read a little. To-day had some earnest meditation on spiritual & practical matters: & some fervour in prayer. Heard my class in Ev. of Chr. as usual, and then was occupied a good while in paying out money, and attending to sundry accounts of the past month. Spent some time in both vernacular schools; praying & meeting here this evening: & the balance of the evg, conversation with Br. N., Cousin, and others.

Sabbath, 2nd. Mor. Con. at 10. Discoursed on the importance of, more fervour & earnestness in prayer & labour for the conversion of the world. Ps: preached in City Church from John. 10. 16.

was favoured with freedom in speaking: had a pretty attentive audience. In the evening Br. R. discoursed from "wherein dwelleth righteousness". Spent some time to-day with Gilbert, who was very ill. After morning service slept about two hours. Regretted afterwards that I had slept so long: but somehow it did not seem more than I needed. I have not my wonted vigour in these days.

Monday, 3rd. Rose late: after 6. Got thro' the business of the day pretty well however. Class as usual. Then finishing the accounts of the past month took some time. Read Life of Judson awhile. In prayer was enabled to be somewhat fervent: & spent most time in it than on some days: just that I must say more: but alas how little I feel it. This afternoon finished the examination of the Gen. mathl. school, & addressed the boys. Mon. Con. this evening at Br Ns. ——

Tuesday, 4th. Again rose late: felt dejected in consequence: it seems as if I should never regain former habits. After class, was employed most of the day in reading. Attended to sundry items of business in the course of the day. Settled with Wm. Abbott's trustees. Some other affairs, and took acct of workmen. Had a letter from home; and the had gale which we have had it is to attribute, &c. Towards evening we had a fine rain. A shower on Sabbath was a kind of prelude to it. Some this evening as usual. After tea, continued my reading. The Presbyterian and Chr. Lit. Union's journal have formed my chief reading to-day. In prayer I had something of a spirit of wrestling with God, for life, & light, & holiness: but I fear I do not ask in faith: therefore do not obtain.

Wednesday, 5th. Morning duties as usual. The monthly business meeting was appointed to take place at 11: and this occupied us till near 3: when we adjourned till evening. After dinner I was engaged with my Trans. business. Towards evening went to the city. There were many people, but rather disposed to quarrel. From tea-time till bed time we were busy in the meeting, & then adjourned till to-morrow. In prayer to-day have had fervour, but have not denied myself as I ought. Not yet sufficiently persuaded of my own weakness, nor of where my strength lies. Oh to be effectually taught.

July. 1848.

Thursday, 6th. Rose at 5 o'clock. After prayer went to the garden. attended to sundry business. At 11 our business was resumed. Dat 1¾ I was home again. Wrote several letters. After dinner Bible class. Letters from home. All well. Great matter of thankfulness. Had barely got thro' our letter when it was time to go to the Bazaar. Many people came. C. B. did the most of the speaking, Miss Persian. I spoke to read a little. Evening at Br. N's. Good news from their dear children:—reached England in safety. After fam. worship, went on with reading the letters. Got home about 10. Have had some life in the ordinances to-day, but felt as if I was still very far from God.

Friday, 7½. Rose at 6. The forenoon was occupied in addition to standing duties, in reading & writing letters. Reading a No. of the Presbyn. After dinner read the Herald a while, then had some business with Dr. R., the finishing of which occupied a part of the evening. At the Bazaar had a good many to hear: one bitter opposer part of the time. In prayer to-day have had earnestness, but have felt that I was far short of the mark: I fear, radically defective some way in my system: one thing is certain, that which I daily set myself to avoid sin, and my besetting sins, I yet seem to be unable of keeping back my heart in part from God.

Saturday, 8th. Rose feeling quite unwell: & so continued till dinner time. After that felt pretty well. During forenoon, besides usual duties, and giving sundry orders about public works, read a proof and a Miss'y Herald. After dinner duties as usual. Then took account of work. Spent some time in preparation for preaching to-morrow. Then went to the Bazaar. The heartless, callous opposer hindered me much. But I was enabled to exhort him earnestly. Prayer meeting at Br. N.'s. Afterwards till near 10, conversation: tho' feeling that I could ill spare the time.

Sabbath, 9th. Morning duties as usual. Then read the C. C. Advocate, just rec'd from Mrs. N. Then commenced preparation for preaching this evening. At 10 Br. R. preached from "What shall it profit a man if he gain &c." At 5 I preached at new Chapel from Rom. 3.20. In the evening from Heb. 2.10. The intervals between services, in addition to time spent in prayer, were occupied chiefly in preparation for preaching. Have had little of power in preaching to-day, but my soul still dwells in much dearth.

Cry for a reviving from on high.

Monday, 10th. Rose late, after 6. Read the Am. Messenger, Chalk the Ex. of India, attended to sundry corrections of a proof, class as usual, and sundry business: this till dinner time. After dinner arranged the letters from the Board, took accounts work, &c. At the Bazar spoke long & loud: more of the latter than was for my good: yet saw not what better to do. Br. R. & Townsend spent the evening with us: Capt. C.m In devotional exercises to-day had much earnestness, and a deep, sad sense of my spiritual necessities: found some relief at the throne of grace: but did not attain that point of self-dedication for which I sigh. Have adopted the plan of setting for prayer twice in the course of the day in addition to morning & evening: & this because at both morning & evening prayer I often lack leisure: in the morning am liable to interruption, & in the evening it is late, or I am perhaps tired. Twelve o'clock and four are my hours for this duty. It is now long past 10. ———

Tuesday, 11th. To-day, after so long a time of considering & studying made an actual commencement of posting my Ledger. This occupied the body of the day. Morning as usual. Finished Ex. of India. Attended to sundry business. In the evening Bazar work, & afterwards prayer meeting. Rest of the evening read Dr. Chalmers. Had a lesson this morning of the depravity of my heart in getting impatient & speaking impatiently with a man whom I know it unreasonable. Felt afterwards that much speaking did not adorn the doctrine of God the Saviour. ———

Wed. 12th. Pretty busy all day. Engaged in accounts all my spare time to-day. Exquisite distresses one to have to give so much to this business of accounts, but I can't help it. Read part of an Eng. Missionary Magazine. Writing in paper &c. &c. This aftn Lessons. Meeting: from 5½ to 7¼. Then took Lais'o account. Ice Cream at Br. Ks. Managed to read more than half a Germ. proof in the course of the evening. My mind has been much exercised to-day. But as if I had not half repented or half believed, or half obeyed. Had some earnest crying for the Spirit: but fear I do not cry to the Lord with my heart: like them of old that "howled upon their beds."

Thursday, 13. Rose at 5. After devotions, read balance of proof, went to the garden, & attended to sundry business. After class, accounts till near 2. Then quite very weary, slept about an hour: wrote a letter to Br. B. After dinner retired which as usual. Then Bible class: after this visited the vernacular schools. After a short time in each took an airing with N. Spent the balance of the Evg after tea & worship in sundry business with Br. N. — A slight shower to-day that cooled the air a little: but the rains do not yet come: and which all are looking & longing for them, the showers of Divine grace are, oh how infinitely more, needed.

Friday, 14th. Occupied as yesterday. Made some progress in my accounts. Spent the evening in the same business. A call from Haldhar and Azim took half an hour, or ¾ of my time to-day: and business with Br. N. a short time also. At the Bazar there was considerable opposition. Heat still great: no rain.

Saturday, 15th. Accounts still. More than half through with those of this station: but it is slow business. Read part of the Friend of India: It is ever a sad news, the mail being not in. Times of unparalleled interest: or if not unparalleled, it is at very great. "The stars falling from heaven." In the midst of it all, "Thy kingdom come." Class as usual. This afternoon visited the Germ. School & spent a little while at the Church. Prayer meeting at Br. Ks: Partook of Capt. C. with us at tea. Still no rain. Therm. now (10½) at 94½°. We were blessed with health. A vast mercy.

July, 1848.

Sabbath. 16th. Woke late: after 7 I suppose. Until 8 time was occupied, in addition to usual morning duties, in preparation for service. At 10 preached from Eph. 5. 6. After service spent an hour or so in setting to rights myself & get cook, and also in attending to S.L's reading, in her log-book. Then continued for some time my reading in Jeremiah in course. Before dinner lay down for a little while. Spent a length of time in meditation & prayer. Was assisted in prayer, but something seemed to be wanting. The great object did not seem to be attained. After dinner spent some time in meditation with reference to Evg. service. Then read Scotton the Saviour's genealogy: and some on another point that I wished to examine. Preached at 7½ from Ps. 40. 9. Had some freedom in the exercise: but not so much as this morning.

Monday. 17. Finished posting, accts of this station to-day. Thos of Sullivander remain: as well as the whole to test. To see whether it is correct or not. Thankful to have got even thus far. At the city this evening spoke long & loud: more of both than I was able for. Some opposition. Oh for light to break in on their benighted souls. Spent the Evg with H. at Mr. Rudolph's. Finished reading Lev. of D. this morning. Class as usual. In meditation and prayer earnestness, but not peace. Heavy is the burden which much of the time presses down my soul. And I feel that it is because I do not make that perfect surrender of myself that I ought, to the Divine Saviour. Oh for enlargement of heart, to run in the way of thy Commandments.

No rain yet, & the heat great: still in mercy we are kept in health. —

Tuesday, 18th. Rose at 5. After devotional duties entered upon the business of the day. The Sullivander accounts occupied me a large part of the day. Sundry other things however required attention. Was enabled to speak to B.L about the affairs of his soul: & found it an occasion of comfort to my own. Went to Mrs. Ch. this afternoon. Lecture this Evg as usual. After tea accts again till about 10 o'clock. It is now more than 10½. Thermometer at 95°. Last evening at 8½ I think I felt the shock of an earthquake.

July, 1848.

Wed. 19th. Occupied as yesterday. Not got all square yet. In the morning [illegible] work, and at the church. —

Thursday, 20th. Still very ill: trying to the body and mind. At times found it difficult to do anything. A good many trifles occupied me to-day. Giving directions about a turmanti dress that we got a-going, writing letters, &c. &c. Bible-class this afternoon, and the eve[g] at Br. H's. Commenced a careful revising of my accounts, with the view of testing the whole. In prayer some earnestness, and in desiring answers to-day to account, but great imperfections of motive, and I fear great carnality of spirit. Not self-denial enough: not self-devotion enough.

Friday 21st. This forenoon wrote overland letters. After dinner we spent some time in examining A. Wrote a little more, & then went to the Bazaar. Had some opposition, but a pretty comfortable time. Br. H. & his families & Capt. C. spent the evening here.

Saturday, 22nd. A day of much distress. Uncomfortable in almost everything I did. No heart for divine things: yet went to the throne of grace & named cases. Cried earnestly there. Wrote to brother-in-law E. urging him to attend to the concerns of his soul. Finished a short letter to M. H. N. Got my Overland letters off. Attended to sundry business; carpenter, Chokidar, &c. &c. required my attention. In the aft[n] did a little at my accounts, & in the eve[g] after meeting, a good deal more. Did not get to the city. One item of business followed another, & detained me. My wanderings from God, and lack of self-denial sore had I am sure much to do with the troubles of to-day. When, O when, shall I be truly & thoroughly decided for God?

Sabbath, 23rd. At 10 heard Br. N. on II. Thess. 1. 6-9. At 5 preached from Ps. 40. 6-8, & in the Chapel at 7½ from I Cor. 16. 22. In the afternoon had forenoon's subject over, in the evening could not get on. Christ much time to-day in reading down on Ps. 130, & in meditation & prayer. No light, no comfort; no satisfactory evidence of acceptance. O, the truth is, I do not love that Saviour as I ought, nor make an unreserved & hearty surrender of myself to Him.

24th. Very feeling miserable. Frequently was led to think on the importance of laying aside sloth, as well as all evil habits, to address myself diligently to my work: and was aided much in the duties of the day. Wrote some letters, had class as usual, but I went to meet the Bm. on business. Got through the most that was to be done by 2½: left the rest for to-morrow. After dinner, devotional exercises, & then various items of business. Did a little at my accounts, & then went to the Bazar. Toward the close had a most disagreeable time. A poor, garrulous young man who frequently comes, troubled me much: but in the 4th I got quite impatient. He saw it, & made much of it. At length I came away, feeling quite disheartened. Tried to lift my eyes to the hills, from whence alone help can come. Oh that the Spirit might be poured out, & enemies made friends. After tea went on with my accounts. Got through the comparison, & found with joy & thankfulness that the two corresponded to a pie. Now I have those of Sutlinder to overhaul, but this may wait a few days. ——

Tuesday, 25th. Got through Azim's case to-day: received him to the office of catechist. Wrote a letter before the Bm. came, & another after they had gone. Class as usual. Read Fr. of S. Va Presbr. Attended to divers matters of business. At the Bazar had a rather comfortable time, tho' with some opposition. Lecture at 4 as usual. Had freedom in speaking. After tea, a short time at accounts, when it came 10 o'clock. My spirit has been a good deal heavy laden to-day: sore burdened at times. Had some access to the throne of grace in service this evening. 'Tis sin; want of entire self-consecration.

Wednesday, 26th. Got through some odds & ends of business this morning, and then was occupied some hours in trying to get the accounts of the Shop concern in order for H. Was rather vexed, & rather out of patience on account of the time thus spent, & so had to repent of this & of the misspent time too: for had I gone about it right, a half hour would perhaps have sufficed. The prayer was earnest, but alas my life does not pray as it ought. I do not deny myself as I ought. At the Bazar had some opposition, but a tolerable time. Spent the evening at Br. Rs. ——

July, 1848.

Thursday, 27th. To-day made an actual commencement on the work to which I have been so long looking forward: revising the translation of Genesis &c. in Panjábí. Read C. C. Obs. & another paper. Delightfully cool all the morning, but no rain. A slight shower yesterday. Bible class this afternoon as usual. At the city had no opposition. Major & Mrs. H. Capt. C. spent the evening with us. A pleasant time & I trust profitable. ——

Friday, 28th. Last night the rains came on in earnest, and this morning the change was delightful. Praise be to Him on whom "all wait" and who is thus providing "seed for the sower, and bread for the eater". No school to-day. Read a Presbyterian, and then spent some time in various business with Mm. N. & R. I am effectually prevented for the present from going to Jullundur. Read a little while with the Munshi. Prepared a record of the marriages I have performed: a duty hitherto neglected. Wrote a note or two. Took account of some donations received: & spent some time in efforts to complete the list of persons to whom copies of the Abstract are to be sent, and in finding out their residence. At the Bazar had not much opposition: not yet so favourable a station as sometimes. Br. N. Newton spent the evening with us. ——

Saturday, 29th. A busy day: but sad, unutterable distraction of spirit. Felt it particularly while reading a proof-sheet. Spent considerable time in meditation & prayer. Some dim a radical want of love to God in my soul. This afternoon did not go to the city, being engaged in preparation for to-morrow. Prayer meeting this evening at Br. N's.

Sab. 30th. At 10 Br. R. preached from John 14.26. at 5 I preached in the new Chapel from Gal. 1. 3-10. and in the Eve. in Eng. from Acts 23. 1. in both which services I was a good deal helped. During the day I read in the intervals of public duty & preparation the Sp. "Attractions of the Cross", "Causes of Confidence". Was interested, & I hope edified by both: upon the whole encouraged.

Monday, 31. A very busy day, and a day of successful business. Was enabled to push earnestly, and cheerfully on from morning till night. A great matter of thankfulness. In devotional exercises thought I had a measure of access to the mercy-seat. Did not get anything done at the translation to-day. Letter-writing occupied me much of the time. Several letters on business, one to L. Light, who I fear is a stray sheep, one to J. B. with reference to him, one to the Mantivis at Roth to whom I spoke the word of salvation in March, and several others, I got through with. At the Bazar had a comfortable time. Took tea at Br. N's. Then removed my writing: after worship had some talk with Br. A. about American slavery. — Thus I am brought to the close of another month. A month of mercies, though one of much thick darkness. Oh that I may be thoroughly weaned from all my sins, and united by a living faith to Him who is the Light.

Aug. 1. Rose at 5½. A very busy day. Chiefly paying out the dues of the past month, and the various writing, arranging &c. attendant on the same. Did not get to the City this evening. Lecture as usual. Br. N. Obrein dined with us, being just occupied in moving. Have had a comfortable, cheerful time to-day, though the multiplicity of business & divers interruptions would often have distracted me much. A cause for unfeigned thankfulness. —

Wed. 2nd. Morning duties as usual. Then monthly business meeting. After dinner sundries. Spent a little while in the Girls' school, & addressed a few people outside. Evg. at Br. N's. Emily's birth-day. Have had a cheerful day: and have tried to keep my heart fixed on Him from whom alone true cheerfulness can come. —

Thursday, 3rd. Treasury duties occupied me much of the time to-day. Heard the class as usual. Had a conversation with J. P. who desires to be baptized. Bible class this afternoon. At the Bazar had very few auditors. Spent the evening in reading the Presbyterian. Rose at 5, or before, this morning. Read Hebrew a good while.

Aug. 1848.

Friday, 4. Rose at 5½. Spent some time, after prayer, in going through the garden, and about the premises, & attending to various business. After family worship read a Presbyterian. Class as usual. Then the Overland news. All Europe still in a turmoil. "Overturn, till He come". Went on with my accounts, & finished posting and comparing the Ledger for the past month. After dinner read the Nizzapore Mission Report. At the City after a short time in the Govm. school, addressed a few people on the outside. Read Miss. Herald this evg.

Saturday, 5th. Rose at 6. Morning duties as usual: Class &c. & finished reading Herald: also compared a Proof. At 11½ went with Br. N. to Cantonments. Then overland news a little while. After dinner devotional exercises. Then attended to various items of business. At the City spent an hour or so in the Vernacular schools, & returned early for meeting. After meeting called to see Br. N. who is unwell. Then read Herald a while. It is now 10. Have been sustained in a frame of unusual cheerfulness all this week. What a contrast to many of the weeks I have recently passed thro'. May it not prove a fallacious cheerfulness. But if it be so, the sooner it goes the better.

Sabbath, 6th. Rose at 6. Devotional duties, private & family. & then preparation for service, occupied me till 10. Conducted morn. Concert, & discoursed of the Leyden missionary. After service read the Gr. Test. Rev. ch. 1 to 7: & from 2 to 3 took rest. This I did on account of having additional duties to perform, Br. N. being unwell. After dinner resumed preparation for preaching. At the new chapel at 5 discoursed from Ps. 2. 8, and in the evening from Matt. 6. 10. first clause. Had a measure of ease and freedom in all the services, for which I have much cause to be thankful: while at the same time I feel that if I spent more time at study, and drank more deeply the spirit of the word, I should get on much better. I must hope & strive for this grace also.

Monday, 7th. A meeting for the examination of S. as candidate for the office of Catechist. Class as usual, writing several letters, and

Aug. 1848.

attending to a complaint of the Vern^r schoolteachers, gave me a very busy day. In the intervals got through a Miss^y Meeting. This evening Mon. Com. was Live, and the remainder of the evening the Bm. stayed. This morning I had deep depression of spirits; but afterwards it gave way a good deal. In prayer found some comfort.

Tuesday, 8th. Rose about 5½. After devotions walked about the premises, & garden, giving sundry directions. Then family worship & breakfast, & in the intervals. & for a while after breakfast read overland news. Class as usual: & then a meeting of the Bm. on business. Afterwards some business with the Vernacular schoolteachers, & then got some copies of the abstract ready to send off. After dinner and devotional duties, sundry business, and then commenced a proof. At the Bazaar had a rather attentive audience. Lecture at 7½ as usual, & after that went on with the proof. Have been favoured with comfortable spirits the most of the day. —

Wednesday, 9th. Rose at 5¾. Finished the proof before dressing, as it was likely to be waited for. Morning duties as usual. Class do. Then read Capt. M's journals giving an account of Mrs. L's last days. Attended to sundry minor matters of business. At 12½ or so met a singing class. After dinner read Beveridge on the Ministry, (the larger work) for some time. Towards evening went with H. & Major Bis; a call that has been due some time: so did not get to the city. After tea & family worship continued Beveridge. It has been a cheerful day, and I have been enabled in a measure to deny myself, & to go forward in my work. Praised be He, from whom all good cometh. — —

Thurs. 10. Morning duties as usual. Then had a call from Lt. R. Wrote to Mr. B. at C. and many notes on business. Read some time in Beveridge. Looked over Bible class lesson. After class spent a little while in Sunday School, & then talked a short time outside. Considerable opposition. This evening corrected a sermon for Rev. R. Preparations for Lallmindee occupied a short time. —

Friday 11th. In addition to usual duties was occupied in preparing for my visit to Tellicherry. Got off at 6 or so in the morning: reached Tellicherry Bazar at 8 & went on with bearers in a doly.

Saturday, 12th. Reached Tellicherry safe & well between 6 & 7 in the morning. Sent the day in conversation with the brethren, making various inquiries, examining the schools, and devotional exercises. Retired about 11.

Sabbath, 13th. After devotional exercises (having risen about 5½) addressed the school boys briefly. At 10 prayer meeting: and at 5 preached in the Chapel. Had a pleasant day: only in that was rather oppressive. Retired about 11.

Monday, 14th. Left at 10½. Made several calls on [illegible] & 6 in the evening came on homeward.

Tuesday, 15th. Reached home at 8 this morning. Kind providences & mercy have followed me through the whole of my journey: and the same providences & mercy have taken care of my dear wife and babes during my absence. Found all well. Spent the most of the day in reading the papers: there being another mail from Europe just in. The tumults among the nations still going on. Poor France! the land of my fathers: oh that the Shepherd of Israel may for the sake of his sons in that land, & for his own name's sake, shorten those dread fast days. — Lecture this evening as usual. Subject, Christ's Office as Prophet.

Saturday, 19th. These four days I have been occupied as usual: but both fear rather than anything better has detained me from writing. It has been oppressively hot, but I trust have been kept in health, which is a matter of great thankfulness. I have been busy at various necessary duties, but do not feel as if I had accomplished much: and in spiritual matters I fear I have made no advance. Service not to-day, and M. was examined. May our hopes respecting him be realized. Prayer-meeting this evening at Br. R's. —

Sabbath, 20th. At 10 Br. R. preached from [illegible] At 5 I preached in the Chapel from Prov. 20.1. and in the Evening from Isa. 50.10.

In intervals of public duty read Psalms in Hebrew, meditated. Hope prepared for preaching. Was very drowsy. Retired some 1/4 before 8 after morning service. In preaching was favoured with freedom & fervour.

Monday, 21st. Usual duties. Got ready & despatched a box of Bibles for Rev. Mr. B. at Ballinder. Wrote to him. Commenced writing a sermon from Col. 3.17. Have two sermons to prepare, one for Wednesday, the other for the Lord's meeting. Made some progress. Did not go to the Bazaar in the evening. Stayed at home to meet S. S. and talk with her about some improper conduct she had been guilty of. Spent the evening at Br. B's. Spent some time in reading also to-day. Have on hand the C. C. Obs. and the report of Mr B's of Ed^n^ at home, on Parochial schools. Report very interesting.

Tuesday, 22nd. No class to hear to-day. Spent two hours or more with the brethren in public business. Wrote a long letter to Br. F. Spent some time in reading. Went to the Bazaar as usual, and in the evening lectured: after which held a meeting of session.

Wednesday, 23rd. Rose at 5½. After devotional duties walked about the premises and saw to the garden. Class as usual. Then wrote a long letter on business to Rev. at Ballinder. A proof occupied me some hours. Did not quite finish. Did not get anything done at my sermon. Had more access to the throne of grace to-day than for a few days past. On a more cheerful day. Spent a short time in the Rus. school this afternoon, & then addressed a company outside. More attention than usual. Capt. C^m^ spent the evening with us. After he had gone read a little while on the proofs, and then wrote in this the notes of the last four days. 'Tis now after 10. —

Thursday, 24th. Rose at 5¼. Besides usual morning duties, finished the proofs, and spent some time with Mr. M. in consultation about it. After class, spent some time in writing. After dinner compared the proofs, and then went to Bib. class. Then to the Bazaar as usual. Mr. & Mrs. R. spent the evening with us. —

Friday, 25th. Rose at 5¼ or 5½. Reading copy for the press, and writing overland & other letters, in addition to usual duties occupied me till

dinner time. After dinner, retired very tired from writing so much by day & took a little. Felt sleepy, and did not wake till called: about an hour. It was then almost time for service. Got ready immediately. Preached from 1 Cor. 5. 4 & 5. Was much helped in the exercise. The sad case of C. was what led to the selection. Spent the evening at Br. B's. Discoursed of various things connected with our work.

Saturday, 26th. Rose at 5¼. My leisure time was occupied through the morning in an effort to systematize my duties, as I have never yet been able to get as orderly as I wish to be. Succeeded in part to my satisfaction. May I be enabled to practise what I have planned, so far as it is right, and to alter what is wrong. Spent a good while in Jewish reading: some time in practical duties. At the Bazaar spent my time chiefly in the Russian School. Prayer meeting this evening at Br. K's. In prayer to-day have had some fervour, but my heart is miserably disposed to wander.

Sabbath, 27th. Rose at 6: not having been called at 5; I did not wake. At 10 preached from Ps. 122. In the afternoon Br. K. preached from Acts. 16. 31., and I baptized Mirza. Oh that he may be indeed baptized with the Holy Ghost. His case seems promising. In the evening Br. N. discoursed from a part of John 6. Christ the bread of life, & then administered the Sacrament. Services in English. I felt cold in Ministering. My heart seemed dead and stupified exceedingly so. Why, oh why, shall I suffer unbelief ever to come in the way of thy commandments? My soul cleaveth to the dust. Spent some time to-day in conversation with several of my people, with a reference to their preparation for this evening's duty. Oh how much they & I need a visitation from on high.

Monday, 28th. Tried to-day to follow out my plan as amended: but interruptions of various sorts defeated the attempt in a considerable measure. Still I succeeded in part. Inquiry into certain charges against the [illegible], and finally his dismissal, occupied a long time. Was at the city council. Spent the time chiefly in the Gymnasium & the school. Have been in part disabled from duty to-day by a pain in the back, occasioned by a touch of fatigue. ——

Sunday, 29th. Various interruptions to-day again, but still felt the value of system, and made some progress in my work. Have fairly undertaken what I have done hitherto only by snatches the reading of the Bible daily with commentary. Find it a good pleading work. In my devotional exercises however to-day, and in other things too, I have felt as if all my duties were radically defective. Oh to be established in Christ. Commenced to-day the reading of Mason on Self-Knowledge, in the hope of getting some good. Read it rather hastily some half dozen years ago. Went to the city this evening as usual, & afterwards had lecture-meeting.

Wednesday 30th. A very busy day, but no time for translating: have not indeed as yet fairly got at that. Feel very glad of the arrangement I have made for devotional duties. Have had a sense of divine things on my mind in a measure to-day, but my spirit still rests unsatisfied. Oh for that nearness to God which alone can make me truly blest.

Thursday, 31st. Rose about 6. Can't get to rising early. Still very hot: do feel it more from having the prickly heat very badly. A busy day; & to some extent my course was carried out. But I neither translated any, nor wrote any at my sermon, nor read the vernaculars. Several letters had to be written. Money had to be paid, & taken account of: sundry calls from my people & servants to attend to. Visited class this afternoon as usual, and then to the city. This evening remembered the Doxologies in the Chapel hymn books. In prayer to-day have been much exercised: but do not seem to get on any. And I am so dispirited and so mourning that I feel I do not honour God, nor profit my fellow-men.

Friday, Sept. 1. Again rose at 6. Was kept busy at accounts a good deal to-day, as well as yesterday. Did not go to the city this ev.g, having so much else to attend to. In my devotional exercises to-day was led to cry earnestly to God; and my mind was in a measure calmed. But I need a revival of religion in my soul, to say the least.—

Saturday, 2nd. Rose a little before 6. Was engaged much of the day in examining works with a view to the selection of something for the Press. Many occasional duties arose, as usual. Become increasingly amazed to see how little I can, with my utmost efforts, accomplish. At the Bazaar had a good many auditors, but some were very disputatious. — Prayer-meeting was here this evening. —

Sabbath, 3rd. This morning Br. N. conducted Morn. Con. This afternoon I preached in the Church from Heb. 1. 1, 2. & this evening from Matth. 5. 13. Had a measure of freedom in speaking on both occasions, but through the day have felt exceeding low & listless. Read my Heb. Bible a good while this morning, and between services, in addition to devotional exercises, and a short time that drowsiness overtook me, (perhaps half an hour,) was occupied in preparing for preaching.

And now am I indeed "the salt of the earth"? An insipid, unsavory specimen surely. Oh to be seasoned from on high. "Perfect that which concerneth me."

Monday, 4th. Reading a Gurmukhi proof occupied a large part of the forenoon. Then attended to various matters that required my attention: chiefly the letting of the garden to Máli. Hope soon to have the business disposed of. Dropt my hands. A slight shower fell to-day, preceded by a sandstorm from the West, between 10 & 11 A.M. Overland mail in this evening. Troubles apprehended in Ireland. Was at the Bazaar as usual. Prayer meeting this evening (Morn. Con.) at Br. Rs. In devotional duties to-day, have been sensible of a good deal of earnestness, but this evening my mind was not well-controlled.

Tuesday, 5th. Finished my sermon to-day for the Ann. Meeting. Read Ld. India. Class as usual: and Bazaar duties: & in the evening Lecture. Afterwards read Cal. Review. Attended to various items of business during the day, & wrote sundry notes. This morning was very positive about something & presently found I was wrong, to my shame & humiliation. Oh how slow I am to learn.

Wednesday, 6th. Rose at 5½. Had a very busy day. Giving orders for repairs, making preparation for attending Mela, selecting books for Jullundur Library, planning for circulation of Bib. Soc.y tubes. papers, & other things, occupied much of the day, interfered with my routine. But I considered that they were calls of duty, & that my routine was to be subordinate to duty, not to stand in its way. So went cheerfully on with my work. Wrote several letters. Giving class as usual: Toward evening called on Capt. C. & then attended to Bazaar duties. Our Monthly business meeting occupied the evening. Rose. staid till late, 'tis now near 11 o' clock. ——

Thursday, 7th. Rose at 4½. After devotional exercises read Herodotus a short time. I wish to give an hour a week to the Greek Classics if I can. Was engaged a good while in preparg a Letter.y paper to circulate for the Bib. Soc.y. Class as usual. Had some letters. Gave directions about books &c. for Mela. Had a call from L. R. Wrote to Br. J.n. Attended to sundry other items of business. After dinner & devotions, came Bible class. Then to the City. A large crowd. Opposition, but help also. The completion of the business meeting occupied the evening. Have kept a partial fast to-day. Enjoyed a part of the day much: but I am very weak, and sadly wanting in spirituality. ——

Friday, 8th. Rose about 5¾. A very busy day. Preparation for Mela, attending to inquiries, attending to repairs, reading proof, sending Bibles to sundry subscribers, &c. &c. kept me under a kind of strain all day. Went on cheerfully till toward noon, when something annoyed me very much, and then I was a good deal depressed during the rest of the day. There were two things that worried and grieved me: one had reference to H. Your little daughter, who by improper exposure to the sun, brought upon an attack of fever: the other was an interview I had with one of the Catechists. Went to the Bazaar as usual. Entered into an argument to-day with the new Mâlî. This evening had some talk with Br. N. & then read the Presbyterian. ——

Sept. 1848.

Saturday, 9th. Rose at 5½. Read proof sheets for press till 6½, there being haste. Bathing, dressing, &c. followed. Did not complete my devotional exercises till after breakfast. Again a very busy day. Read copy for the press for a good while, after hearing my class. Made a mistake, that an hour or more by reading in the wrong place. Through the afternoon had many interruptions: and these, necessary duties: nevertheless persevering. Spent a short time in the Garm. School towards evening. Prayer meeting at Br. N's. — In prayer to-day had earnest longings of soul, but still was sensible of not being complete in my self-surrender. Oh the chain of grovelling, sordid, selfishness by which I am bound. —

Sabbath, 10th. Rose at 5½. At 10 heard Br. Rudolph on the new birth. John 3. 1–15. At 5 preached in new Chapel from Acts 17.30 last ½ from 1 Cor. 1. 11. Was helped in both services. In the morning read a while in Dr. Yates' Life. Afterwards Rylands' last Memorials. & the rest of the time between services was chiefly occupied in preparation for preaching. Had word to-day of Br. P's safe arrival in England. For this, the Author of all good be praised. ——

Saturday, 16. Got behind in my journal at the beginning of the week, and then stayed to day by day. Monday was a very busy day, for in addition to usual duties including a Gurmukhi proof, I had my preparations for the Mela to complete. About 9 in the evening started. Rode about half way on a camel, and then slept under a tree till 3 in the morning when I mounted Br. N's pony, and rode the remaining 7 Kos. There was a great crowd at the Mela. Gave away some hundreds of books, and spoke as strength permitted: for the noise was so great. & there was such a dust, that it was laborious to speak. at 5 P.M. came away, & reached home a little after 9. Rose at 5 the next morning, Wednesday, and attended the funeral of a little child in Cantonments. In speaking at the grave was much moved. Through the day was engaged a good deal in reading. Heard my class, and attended

did to my singing-class also. Din the evening went to the Bazaar. On Thursday felt the effect of Tuesday's fatigue more in some respects than the day previous. Still attended to my usual duties. Bible-class in the afternoon, but did not go to the Bazaar. On Friday felt pretty well again, and had again a very busy day. Sent a man to P. with a subscription paper for the Bib. Soc. Got the tents under way repairing. Went on reading the overland papers from home. Continued the reading of copy for the press: & attended to many necessary miscellanies. Did not go to the city in the evening. Br. R. thro' mistake did not call for me, & was busy besides. This morning I rose at 5. Am getting somewhat regular in early rising. Finished the overland papers today. Read among other things an excellent discourse by Dr. Hodge in the June Chronicle. Wrote several letters, large & small. Had the godowns overhauled. Went to the City this evening, & had rather an attentive audience. A sand storm just after nightclosed in, but no rain. Prayer meeting at Br. Rudolph's. —

Sabbath, 17th. Rose a little before 6, having not got to bed last night till near 11. At 10 preached from Eph. 5. 7.8.9. In the evening in English from Ps. 55.19, latter clause. H. & some help in both services, but in both had difficulty at times, and got on heavily. Oh that I could get more time to prepare. The hours of this day were much occupied in thinking how I sh^d treat my subject this evening: but this sh^d be attended to the week previous. I see that I have more on my hands than I can do justice to: yet know not what here is I can omit. At 5 P.M. heard Br. R. on 1 John, 3.8: an interesting discourse. A letter from Lahore this morning announced a victory gained by the British troops at Mooltan. Oh that these wars might now cease: but yet perhaps the spirit of anarchy is far from quelled. May the Most rules among the nations so order all as shall be for His own glory. —

Monday, 18th. Again for some cause slept late. Morning duties as usual. Read a Proof. Had a call from an interesting old Libetan. Spent some time in reading letters. Rec'd Reiss's report of his doings at Philose. Collected nothing there. Attended to work that was going on. Wrote to Br. L. & Major T. After dinner & devotional exercises, meditated a little with reference to next Sabbath's preaching, as I wish no longer to go on the plan of deferring this duty to the close of the week. Bazaar work as usual. Had an attentive audience. Evening at Br. Rs. Read Br. of India. & talked with Br. R. about sundry things connected with our work.

Tuesday, 19th. Rose about 5. Tarried at my devotions longer than usual. Afterwards read copy for some time. After breakfast meditated on the same subject as yesterday afternoon. Tried to get a clear conception and a right understanding of the great truth that everything should be done with a supreme reference to the glory of God: & that he himself make this his chief end. Dwelt long upon it, & after hearing my class attended to it. My spirit was stilled, was troubled. I did not feel disposed, or tempted to dispute the doctrine, but there seemed to be mysteries in it that I could not get hold of. I saw too, what I have long felt, that I am not devoted to the Divine glory, as I ought to be. — Then my mind had become a little calmed, went on with my reading for the Press. Was occupied a good deal in completing the repairs of the tents Br. R. is to take with him to-morrow, and in sundry miscellaneous items of business. Did not go to the Bazaar, feeling that my chest and throat were not in a condition to warrant my speaking there. Lecture this evening as usual: then called at Br. Rs. Then attended to a little writing. —

Wed. 20th. Did not wake till 6. Morning duties as usual. Spent some time in correcting the Catechists' journals. Class as usual. singing class do. Tuesday business, sundry business with Br. R., putting my books in order, &c. occupied some time. Br. R. got off about 5 P.M. Commenced a Burmese proof. Bazaar work as usual. After tea finished the proof.

Thursday, 21st. Rose soon after 5. Morning duties as usual. Through the forenoon continued arranging my books and papers. After dinner Bible-class. Then called on the Magistrate, having business with him. Major & Mrs. Mack. & Cousin E. spent the evg with us.

Friday, 22nd. Did not rise till near 6, having been unavoidably kept up late last night. After usual morning duties, and attending to sundry items of business, attacked a lot of unanswered letters. By dinner time had answered the most of them. After dinner, devotions, went to the City. My mare being now useable, I can choose my own time, and so go earlier than hitherto. Spent some time in the Persian school, and then addressed the people outside till near dark. After tea read Presbyterian. My thoughts have continued much on the subject which occupied me on Monday: feel it good to be thus occupied, but alas I see that I am very far from illustrating the principle in my practice.

Saturday, 23rd. Rose at 5. Had many little matters to occupy me to day: some in connexion with the press, & some of a general nature. Wrote two letters, in addition to sundry notes. Attended from time to time to the repairs &c. that were going on. Read some in Prest. & Fr. of India. Class as usual. At the City spent my time in the Gurmukhi school. Prayer meeting here this evening. This afternoon I was vexed with some of the people because they had not done the work as directed, and spoke harshly to one of them. How far, oh how far am I from the mind that was in Christ Jesus. Self, wretched self, holds alas the place that ought to be devoted to the glory of God. —

Sabbath, 24th. Did not wake till late. At 10 heard Mr. R. from 1 John 4. 16. 2nd clause. Felt listless, could not well keep my attention fixed. At 4 preached in the Church from Luke 9. 18-22. Also the evg from Ps. 96. 5. 1st clause. Had assistance & freedom in both services. Before the afternoon morning service spent some time in reading the C. C. Advocate. Found it very interesting. Before dinner slept an hour or more. Hardly know why it was, but I felt as if I needed it.

Sept. 1848.

Monday, 25th. Rose a little after 5. After prayer was engaged half an hour or more with Capt. C. who called to see me. Then read in the Bible a short time. Morning duties, including class, as usual. Read Prest.n a while. Then wrote a long letter to my Father, this being Mail day for the Overland. After dinner & prayer got ready & went to the city. Spent some time in the Persian School, & then talked with the people outside till dark. Had also a talk with J. L. to-day about his wife's spiritual interests: & after dinner made a brief address to a few persons who came with the body of some poor creature (I know not who, but nominally a Christian, Armenian I suppose) to inter in our burying ground. This evening Capt. C. spent with us.

But though busy, and as it seems about the Master's work, still my spirit is not at rest. I see the self-surrender is not complete: & see that herein I am very guilty: but the sense of I know not. I know not any particular thing that I am putting in the place of Christ, except that I suppose I am letting my wretched, useless life, in some shape or other, in that place: and meantime I am afraid I shall tempt the Spirit of God to depart forever from me.

Tuesday, 26th. Rose soon after 5. Drove out with H. & the children. Morning duties as usual: only that hour of my class kept me longer than usual. Wrote notes. attended to sundry items of business. Wrote for some time in the Church record. Corrected some for Br. R. After dinner spent a good while in devotional duties — no, after 12 o'clock: felt much in earnest, and sought the Lord. After dinner, as usual. In the city spent my time in the Gurmukhi school. Lecture in the evening as usual. Afterward read the Prest.n —

Wednesday, 27th Rose at 5. drove out with H. Felt it a great thing to rise early. Time for devotions, & time to get the morning air, and not have to be hurried in getting at the business of the day. After regular morning duties were over, & sundry miscellanies, got at my translating work. Singing class at noon. Wrote some notes also. In the afternoon Bazar as usual. Capt. C. & Lt. the wed.s with us. In prayer to-day have had earnestness, but my heart is not fixed as it should be, as David's was. —

28th. Rose about 5. After Br. M. left home, which was 9 or so, was occupied awhile with him. Morning occupations & Hebrew as usual. Had some visits to write, and directions to give about Sunday's business. Made some progress with my accounts. In the afternoon Bible class. Other visited the Female School. Spent the evening at Br. Ns. Have been enabled to pray earnestly to-day: & have had some sense of the vast long-suffering of God towards me, and of my own unworthiness. But still I feel that I do not make that unreserved hearty sacrifice of myself that I ought to.

Friday, 29th. Rose at 5¼ or so. In addition to my accounts, public & private, the settling of which is rendered necessary by the closing month, and that of the former especially by the close of the mission year, now at hand, much time was taken up in hearing various inquiries from the people, and giving directions as to the work going on. In my devotions at duties was enabled to be full as to the amount of time, though I was not exactly punctual as to the time. This is frequently impracticable on account of interruptions, and sometimes also the time comes & passes & I do not think of it till some time after. Have for some time taken a half hour at noon, and three quarters of an hour after dinner, in addition to morning & evening devotions. 'Tis a long time since I commenced praying thrice a day in private, but then I sometimes left it off, & did not resume it for months together: and now I feel it to be a cause for great thankfulness, that I have been brought to adopt my present habit. Was at the Mus. school this afternoon, & then spoke to the people outside. This evening was devoted to a business meeting. 'Tis now some time after 10 o'clock. —

Saturday, 30th. Spent the day much as yesterday. Finished comparing the Ledger & Waste book of the accts of this station, but have still those of the past month to enter: and the whole of the Jullundur accts to put in order. Another month is now closing, & I have had so much in hand as to put the thought of it a good deal out of my mind, though everything in a manner was reminding me of it too. Earthly influences, carnal views, how much they prevail. "To teach me to number my days —"

Oct. 1848. December.

Sabbath, 1st. Rose late, 7 o'clock, having been kept awake a good deal in the night by our little boy, who was cross. Preached from Isa. 9. 6. "And the government shall be upon his shoulder". In the afternoon, in the new Chapel from Matt. 22. 1–14. In the evening heard Dr. C. on "the Saints blessedness in Heaven." After morning service had some time religious intelligence, and other things suitable for Sabbath reading in the Priest[s]. Spent a short time in talking with my little daughter.

Monday, 2nd Rose at 5 o'c. Was an intensely busy day. Was enabled however in a measure to keep my mind in peace. Attending to calls from one or the native christians, from people engaged in various works, and from servants sent by persons that had something for me to attend to, the most of the time. Read a proof also, for Capt. W. Mon. Cor. This evening at Dr. C's. Bathing. Wrote a letter to our dear friend N. R. C. who goes before long with his corps. May the promises of the 91st psalm be abundantly fulfilled to him.

[For the period omitted, vid. P. 112 to 118.]

Agra. Tuesday, December 5th. After this two months' omission of my daily writing, I resume it at a time when I have as little leisure as I have had on almost any day for weeks past. I ceased writing at a time when my business pressed on me so hardly that it seemed necessary to omit everything that could be omitted. Yet now I believe it would have been better, busy as I was, to keep it up. For some days past I have been vainly hoping for a time of sufficient leisure to make a brief note of the past two months' doings, intending then to proceed regularly. But it will not do to wait longer. The arrears increase every day, and now after a busy day, I resume the neglected duty at 12 o'clock at night: and I must day by day do what I can towards bringing up the arrears. This morning I did not rise till broad day light. In devotional duties I find a measure of edification. Committee business and other reading & writing, &c occupied the morning. Synod from 1 to 4. Spent some time in various duties; [illegible] call from Major G. Spent the evening with several of the brethren and sisters at Mr. Smith's. Since returning have been occupied

finishing an overland letter, writing a Committee report, & di. sundry other duties. Now I propose retiring, after devotional duties.

Wednesday, 6th. Rose a little before 7, having retired after 1. Drove out with M. After breakfast was engaged in various duties till Synod met. Near 4, when we adjourned. Soon after dinner went to Mr. P's where I lectured. Was aided in the service. Spent the evening at Mr. P's. —

Thursday, 7th. In the morning attended a meeting of the Committee of the Home Society. Then Synod till 3½. Went to Mr. C's to dinner. Spent the evening at home, writing letters. Have been pretty well to-day. As for my soul, it runs in a higher kind of way. I enjoy ordinances, & get have great wanderings & longings. —

Friday, 8th. Rose pretty early. During the morning rained and snowed, but improved thro' the day, & this evening felt quite restored. Praised be the author of my annointment, daily undeserved mercies. Went with M. to Mr. B's to breakfast. Then Synod till after 4. Took dinner, and then prepared to go out. Spent the evening at Mr. F's. — after returning, was occupied for some time in conversation with Br. W. about church matters. 'Tis now past 11 o'clock. Have been enabled through the day and evening to recollect myself in a measure, and to keep my mind stayed. Synod to-day finished revising the Shorter Catechism.

Saturday, 9th. Was this morning before breakfast to call on Mrs. W^m. Through the day Synodical business, and in the evening meditation preparatory to the Sabbath.

Sabbath, 10th. Preached this morning at 11 in Mr. M'C's Chapel from Rom. 8. 9. and in the evening to our own congregation from Heb. 12. 1. — Spent the evening in conversation with Mrs. R. & M. on various domestic topics.

Monday, 11th. Rose about day-light. Spent some time in meditation. My heart is sore pained within me at the miserable way I am getting on. So little improvement in anything: while in some important things I seem to retrograde. My life has been a sad tissue of inconsistencies. Unwillingness to deny myself, and to cross myself, has been to a great extent the occasion of this. One instance of many is my having for two months neglected to open

with my diary. Another is my having been, throughout the period of my ministerial course, except at occasional intervals, so negligent of the important duty of writing sermons. Another is, my many attempts, and many failures, at an extraordinary degree of abstinence, in my diet. I feel that I am, though now far advanced in my 33rd year, a most immature, unformed character. I know not what to make of myself: and often I almost despair of ever attaining to the various things I have attempted, or getting rid of my many, and bitterly adhesive, evil habits. But still I cannot relinquish the hope that larger measures of that aid which alone can meet my case, will yet be granted. I deserve it not, and that already vouchsafed I have much abused, but still I am spared, and am not altogether delivered over to the ways of my own heart: therefore I am [illegible] to continue hoping, and more earnestly than ever to plead for the blessing I so much need.

Spent the morning in writing; the day in Synod, and the evening at Mr. R—d's: the most of it in conversation with Mr. Wms, whom I like much. Had some edifying discourse with him. 'Tis now near 12 o'clock. ———

Tuesday, 12th. Employed much as yesterday. Eve'd at Mr. H's, and after returning wrote till 12 o'clock. Had a letter from dear sister this morning. All well. Praised be the Author of all mercies. Have had a pleasant day. More quiet than usual of the Divine presence. Rather exciting debates in Synod. Enabled to forego my own will and way for the sake of peace.

Wedn. 13th. Rose late, but before sunrise. After prayer went out with Mc. Synod again till 4 o'clock. After dinner went to Mr. W's again, and preached in his chapel from Ps. 14. Took tea at Mr. H's, & returned. After a little talk about our coming journey homeward, retired.

Thursday, 14th. Took a long turn again before breakfast. Did not reflect devotional duties, but had not so much time for them as I ought to have had. Wrote as usual. A little proof reading. Br. & Sr. M'A. spent the evening here. I wrote a letter to Br. F. in explanation of my vote on the late circular.

Friday, 15th. Had more enjoyment than usual in devotional exercises this morning. A long session of Synod: finished business, & adjourned. Finished the proof I have had on hand for some days. Spent the evening at Mr. H's, where we met Br. & Mrs. C. ———

Saturday, 16th. Was enabled to enter upon my devotions this morning with more vividness & solemnity than is sometimes the case. Afterwards was engaged in some arrangements preparatory to the journey. Called on Major H. Took tiffin at two, & went out to Secundra. After a hasty visit to Akbar's tomb, the Christian village, & Mr. Leh-r's returned. Spent the evening at Mr. M's, as previously engaged. Had a pleasant time.

Sabbath, 17th. Heard Br. Mc at 10½ from 2d Thes. 1:10. An excellent, edifying sermon. At 4 I attended Hindustani service, & preached from 2d Peter 3.11. In the evening heard Br. S. from "fight the good fight of faith." Spent a while to day on Foster's Essay, "God invisible:" and a while on the "way of life." Was troubled in my meditations: mind far from being at rest. I am the Lord's, & I am every way bound & to be his: but my heart is so far from that entire devotion which is His due, —

Monday, 18th. Spent the morning in packing & other preparations: then went with H. I made parting calls on the different families whose acquaintance we had made. Again attended to various business, & had conversation with the Bm. Vesters. This evening attended a congregational meeting, called with reference to the building of the proposed house of worship. After it was over, was with the Bm. again. Was very sad in spirit this morning, greatly bowed down: but during the latter part of the day felt more cheerful. When, oh when, shall I make that entire, absolute self-surrender, without which I cannot have true peace.

Tuesday, 19th. Our last day at Agra. Took H. out once more this morning, as she much desired to see the Tāj again. 'Twas too late (chiefly through my fault) and we returned after a little, passing through the Fort. Busy then for some time packing. Got the garries off. Br. & Sr. C. spent the morning with us. Took tiffin and started, Br. & Sr. W. accompanying us. They stayed with us till after tea. Had a little more discourse together, committed one another to the Gracious Hearer of prayer, and separated: they to return to their home, & we to spend the night in our encampment at Rām Bāgh.

Wednesday, 20th. Went on to Sikandra, 11½ miles from Rām Bāgh, & 14 from Agra. Spent the day chiefly in proof reading: sent in over two sheets of 12 pages each. Went through the village with Br. N. but found only a few women and children. In the evening we had a few people together, & talked to them.

Thursday, 21st. Came on to Hatras, about 15 miles. Spent some time after breakfast in reading, meditation, & prayer. Much discomfort of spirit. Heart hard. Not going after divine things. Not with me as it has sometimes been: and yet perhaps it has never been with me as it should be. Wrote to Rev. J.s & T.r. Then went with Bro. N. to the Bazar. Many people came to get books, & to hear; but they were noisy, and the opportunity for speaking was not favourable. Came home at dinner time. Was employed in sundry things till evening.

Friday, 22nd. Jarcini. Got here about 9 o'clock; 8 miles from Hatras. Just one month since we left this place on our way to Agra. Then we had cause to sing of mercy in the sparing of our little one's life, and the tokens of returning health; which yet we feared. Now we have to give thanks for his entire restoration. After breakfast and family worship spent a good while in serious meditation, and prayer. Found it good to wait on God. After this went to the Bázar with Br. N. Many people came, but they were noisy, and the opportunity was not favourable. Now I must make use of as much time as I can get, during the rest of the day, to make a brief note of the days on which I omitted writing. — { From Tuesday, Oct. 3rd, to Monday the 9th very busy in packing, & preparing for journey to Agra. On the 9th got the garries loaded, and started. Had much trouble with the garrywans, and after they had made up their loads and got off, the garries stuck in the sand. Took tea at Br. R.s, and then went on till a late hour, putting my house in order. Early on Tuesday morning went out to Sáivál, where Br. N. & Cousin C. had gone the evening before. Found that the garries had not all arrived even yet: the tent was not pitched, some of the chairs were broken, and altogether it seemed a sad beginning of the journey. In the evening went on to Lachkari Khán, & found the night tents ready. — Wednesday morning, 11th. Had a call from a man I had seen at Agra, who seemed disposed to resist the truth. Followed Br. N. in a brief address to a company of people at the gate of the Sarai. Much of the day was spent in weighing the tents, boxes, &c. as the people gave us much trouble. In the evening proceeded to Kanak. Felt quite unwell all the evening. — Thursday, 12th did not feel able to go out, or rather did not think it wise to do so, being still unwell, and the day very windy. In the evening went on to Likhind

Next morning (Friday, Oct. 13th) did not go to the Bazar. Br. N. had such an amount of business on hand which must be ready for the Annual Meeting, that we thought we ought to take all the time we could get for attending to it. We were also encamped very far from the city, by a mistake of the servants. Went on in the evening to Pāyāin. Went very slowly, the horses having felt the fatigue of the previous marches a good deal, especially the heavy sand of the second. Reached K. late in the evening. In the morning, (Saturday, 14th) learned that one of the garries had broken down several miles back. Went on with our writing, accounts, &c. In the course of the day visited the Bazar, and addressed the people. Some opposition: but a good many to hear. Spent the day in a Bāradarī, found it very pleasant. In the evening went on to Ambāla. Found Br. & Mrs. S. waiting for us. Br. H. was there also. Had a pleasant meeting. Found also letters from home awaiting our arrival: and containing the pleasing intelligence of the welfare of those we love. The next day, (Sabbath 15th,) Br. N. preached in the morning, & I in the afternoon. At the morning service the organization of the church took place: and at the afternoon service the Communion was administered. In the evening we sent off a garry to help the one we had left behind, the garry-wan having come on in the course of the day to tell us the oxen could not draw the load. Monday the 16th also we remained at Ambāla, the garry not having arrived. Went with Br. S. to see the estate he had purchased, to be occupied as mission premises. Saw his school room also. Through the day attended to various business. In the evening walked out some distance to look for the garry. Did not see it, but heard of it. After dark it arrived. Sent off our chokidārs, and had the day tent pitched to sleep in, this seeming to be the best arrangement we could make. Tuesday morning, 17th. Went on to Lopia. Some our chokidārs pitched on the road at another village, contrary to orders. Took our breakfast there, then made them pack up & move on to Lopia. Spent a great part of the day under the trees. Suffered from sore throat. Went on with my writing. The next morning, Wednesday, 18th, we went on to Mustaphabād. There a

Our disaster occurred from kitchen establishment. The box of dishes fell off the gary, and many were broken. In addition to this we had to sit another day without any tents, the large tent not having arrived. It had not that shade as the day before, & were very uncomfortable. Through the influence of these upsets mishaps, and other causes, I felt much dejected. Br. N. began to talk to me, & I told him I feared we were in some respect or other out of the path of duty. Suggested that perhaps we were wrong in our plan of taking so large an establishment, with the design of going all the way to Agra, and thus entailing on the Public funds so heavy an expense. Br. N. went to the Bazar, but I did not. Next day, Thursday, 19th, we went on to Jagadri. I spent the day in a garden, where we had a beautiful shade. Bros. S. & M. had come on too, & we all spent the day together. Had a pleasant time. In the evening went on to the river bank, and spent the night in our sholdáris. On Friday, 20th, pushed on and reached Saharunpur by late breakfast time. Had a cordial reception from Br. & Mrs. C. Here we stayed till Wednesday, 1st November. I was kept intensely busy the whole time: so much so that it was trying to body & spirit too: and I was barely able to get the different parts of my work done, to present to the meeting. I have never I believe throughout a year kept so habitually and distinctly before my mind the matter of getting through my work and being ready for the close of the year, as during the past, and yet hardly ever failed so decidedly. It has been partly perhaps from my undertaking more than I was competent for, and partly from my not having so much of my time as I might & ought to; partly too from my not so habitually denying myself as I should. The treasury business has taken a great deal of my time: and now as it is to me, I have cause to be very thankful, that I have been enabled to keep my accounts square. There were some exciting topics before us in the course of the meeting, and I felt at times a good deal tried, but was for the most part enabled to possess my soul in patience. Had I in every thing labored as much to preserve a conscience void of offence as in this, it had been well for me. But frequently I indulged my appetite too much, and suffered for it both in body, and in soul. Alas that I should not yet have got dominion over that against which I have been contending

these fifteen years. Great is my guilt, and great has been the injury done to my soul, and greatly has my forgiving been hindered in his cause whose I am, and whom I profess to serve. On Wednesday evening we went on to Pagal Jhadéri. The next morning (Nov. 2nd,) Br. N. & I went into the village, and talked to a few people. Afterwards Br. N. spoke to some soldiers whom we met, there being a party of them encamped near us. After breakfast we went on to Debairi. There met our returned friend Br. N. who was just going down the country on his way to England. After a brief season of converse we united together in prayer, and he left us to pursue his journey. We remained at D. till the afternoon of the following day. Went repeatedly to the Bazar, & had many to hear us, but met with a good deal of opposition. Friday 3rd, went on to Muzaffarnagar: reached our tent about dark. Found a letter from our dear friend Capt. C. Saturday, 4th, went into the Bazar, and the people heard pretty well. Wrote some letters, and attended to other business. On this journey did a good deal with Br. N. at proof reading, and preparing copy for the press. Began to some time on the translation of the Conf. of faith, just recd from the Committee of Synod, and which is to be examined at the meeting of Synod. It is my translation, which was sent into the hands of that Committee a year ago, & has been by them revised and modified. In the evening went on to Kataulé. Sabbath, 5th. Again the Europeans were encamped near us; and we invited them to join us in worship. A few did so, & Br. N. preached. His text was the former portion of the 6th of Isaiah, particularly the 6th & 7th verses. In the early part of the day we were in the Bazar, where we had many to hear us, and experienced not much opposition. We remained there a long time, & all spoke; Br. N. and myself, and our Catechist, Wm. In the morning, (Monday the 6th,) we proceeded to Banála, a small village. Went on with our work during the day, & in the evening went into the village. Had twenty or thirty people to hear us, and a tolerably favourable opportunity. Tuesday morning, 7th, drove into Meerut. Very busy till near the close of the day in getting letters ready for the Dâk Mail. Afterward went to call on Mr. L. but he had gone to attend a Mela. Saw his wife. Wednesday, 8th, took a long drive to see the stations. After this a sand storm arose, & it was not fit to go out. After dinner we went to see Mr. R. but he too was gone. Returned by the Sadar Bazar, and attended to a few business there. It was dark before we got back. On Thursday morning, the 9th,

we proceeded to Kharkhanda. Toward evening went to the Bazaar, but had not a good time. One Sinner disturbed much & good. Had it not been for one opposer, the people would perhaps have listened pretty well. On Friday the 10th we went on to Hápara. After breakfast & Bro. N. & I went into the Bazaar, and spoke at several different points. Some heard pretty well, & some opposed. Saturday 11th, went on to Salanti. Found some one else's camp near our own. In the Bazaar had rather a favourable hearing. On Sabbath, 12th. I preached in English from Ps. 119, 81. We invited those about us to unite with us, & two gentlemen came in. In the afternoon Bro. N. preached in Hindi to the servants & a few others. The next morning, 13th we proceeded to Butaul Shahr, and remained there till Wednesday morning. Many people heard us, but they were rather noisy, & some opposed. On Tuesday evening we met Mr. K. the magistrate. He was very polite to us. Had previously, at our request, sent us some newspapers. On the 15th, Wednesday, we went to Khurja. Here we had many to hear us, but they were noisy, & some opposed. On the 16th went on to Soonar. We divided our forces, & preached at two villages, and the Sarai. The people heard pretty well. One of the villages, Deonia, was about 3/4 of a mile distant. On my return a young man accompanied me, who professed to feel much interest in what he had heard. On Friday, the 17th, reached Aligurh, & encamped on the plain where I had been with H. & Bro J. & B., 6 years before. Went to the City with Bro. N. & had a long discourse with a changing audience, people coming & going. In the evening had a very large audience near the great Mosque. But it was too noisy a place to speak to advantage. On Saturday after breakfast we went into the City again, and met a man who took us to a place where we found, on our arrival, arrangements had been made for a formal debate. The chief disputant, Khán Sáhib they called him, argued pretty fairly for a time. After an hour or so went to eat his khána; & during his absence we had a good opportunity to preach to the people. He returned & we went on. Soon however he began to find fault with my answers, & to refuse to let me proceed until I had answered better. While we parleyed, he went away again, to say his prayers, but did not return in any better mood than before. He again called for my answers, & I having again replied to

first point, was proceeding to the second: She was determined I should not. Presently he got up and went away, saying that I might preach. & the Hindoos. So we spoke for some time & came home. It was 3 o'clock or after, when we reached our tent. In the evening we [illegible] a company of people on the road to the City. The next day, Sabbath the 19th, we worshipped at the little Church of the Station. Br. N. preached in the morning from "Be ye holy, for I am holy"; & in the evening from "the heart is deceitful above all things & desperately wicked, who can know it?" The people seemed very attentive, and it was good & pleasant to be in a church again after so long an interval: and with some two, who we hope are God's people. On Monday morning we were all expecting to go on: but our little boy had been very ill during the night, & we felt afraid to proceed. So Br. N. went on, & we called on Dr. P. for advice. He took us to his house, where we were made most comfortable, & had whatever was required for our little one. It was thought the morning an anxious period: but the weakness and sore bleeding, soon favourable symptoms appeared: and by evening he was so much better that we thought we might safely go on in the morning: we did so, and reached Sásini, 13 miles, on Tuesday the 21st at 9 or 10 A. M. & there Br. N. had to stop for the next stage. In the evening went to the Bazar, & had a good many people to hear us. Some disputed, but on the whole I was encouraged. Wednesday 22nd Banáon, 15 miles; a very small village: had in the evening however a good many people, who listened pretty well. Thursday, 23rd. drove on to Kandaul, about 12 miles, and stayed till 3 or 4 in the afternoon when we went on to Agra, 10 miles: though to the point where Br. N. lives it is perhaps 12. Arrived there after dark; and had a pleasant meeting with Br. & Sr. N. whom we had left at Allahabad 6 years before: Br. N. however we had seen three years ago. Found Br. N. Cousin too, & their two remaining children, three being now gone or going to lands far distant. Mr. & Mrs. P. spent the evening with us. On Friday the 24th we were engaged in unpacking, and getting our things in order. In the evening we went to Mr. A.'s. Enjoyed the visit much. Met Mr. & Mrs. P., missionaries from Mirtheea. On Sabbath heard Br. N. at 10½, from, "All souls are mine", and in the evening preached from

From this time till the end of the month was engaged day by day, partly in going to see different persons & places in Calcutta & partly in writing letters, and getting through some business ordered by Presbytery. In the course of the week Br. N. & G. from Allahabad, & M. & S. from Futtyghur, with their wives, also W. from Mainpuri, & M. formerly of that place, arrived to attend the meeting of Synod. Had much pleasure in meeting these Brethren & Sisters, some of whom we had known before. To them whose acquaintance we were glad to have this opportunity to make. On Friday the 1st Decr the meeting of Synod commenced, & Br. W. preached from Ecod. 14.15. The next day we were in Synod till 3 P.M. or so, & in the evening attended preparatory service at Mr. P's. On Sabbath morning the 3d, Br. W. preached from Heb. 4.12. and in the evening Br. Wh. from

Saturday, Dec. 23d. Reached Allyghur this morning. After breakfast went into Cantonments (Br. N. himself) & call on Col. W., he having with much kindness expressed his desire to see us again, on our former visit at A. Called also on Dr. P. Being invited again to preach on the morrow, I did not go to the Bazar in the evening, but employed myself in preparing a sermon. Was enabled to fix my mind very fully & the subject, & enjoyed the exercise much.

Sabbath, 24th. Preached at 11 from John 6.47. and in the evening Br. N. preached from Ps. 19.12. latter Clause. Between services some drummers came to us. One wanted to be married, one wanted a child baptized, & one who was a Mussulman wanted to become a Christian. The case of the former was postponed, on acct of some irregularity in the proceedings of the parties. That of the latter was attended to after evening service: the Mussulman was told to seek further light, and divine teaching, that he might become a Christian indeed. He was judged to be at present not at all a fit subject for baptism.

Monday, 25th. Came on to Etawa. A long march. After breakfast (Christmas) duties occupied myself for some time in finishing my notes for the omitted days. Am now square again after a short respite to continue so. ———

Tuesday, 26th. Reached Khurja, 13 or 14 miles. Enjoyed the march much, though some of the company suffered from the cold. Read Psalter 4, &c. last. for a good while after breakfast: then went with Br. N. to the Bazaar. The people were noisy, but did not oppose much. Spoke the word a many. After dinner finished a letter, sent it off with others, written last evening. Our little babe has been very unwell to-day. —— * Yesterday, after writing, and other business, went to the village with Br. N. The people seemed very ignorant, & not much disposed to learn, or listen. —— Late in the evening had a marriage ceremony to perform. A drummer, Millian D'Cruze, who had been to us at Allyghur, came on with his intended, Antoinette Francis, and I married them about 10 o'clock at night: after which they started off again for Allyghur. ——

Wednesday, 27th. Had some delay in starting, as a new jang was to be procured in the place of one that had failed. Long stage. Eleven when we reached the tent. Still it was not ready. Reason given was that the oxen were lame, became slowly. Was vexed at the people, spoke harshly. Sorry for it afterwards. Heard doubtful of profitful. After breakfast went with Br. N. to the Bazaar, Secundrabad. Large place. Many people there. Much noise, but not much opposition. Was dinner time when we returned. Read a Persian Hindee proof with Br. N. before night. At dusk the bullock garies arrived. The Collector had very kindly taken measures a fortnight for procuring us a gary, but arrived at the same time with our own. A very distinct Providential favour.

Thursday, 28th. Dádrí: 11 or 12 miles from Secundrabad. Small village. Was very attended to some writing. After dinner went with Br. N. into the village. The people listened well.

Friday, 29th. Arthla: a very small village just across the Hindon towards Delhi. Had intended to encamp at Ghaziabad: but the people were cruel. Therefore the day before, and did some translating with Br. N. After dinner we went to talk with the people. A few came together. But they seemed very ignorant. Tried to make them understand what Christ had done for them.

Saturday, 30th. Reached Delhi between 9 & 10. Had some delay in pitching our tents. After breakfast, and attending to sundry matters of business, called on Mr. T. After dinner went into the city, and procured some things. After tea, occupied for some time getting things in order, and preparing for the Sabbath.

Sabbath, [illegible]
[illegible] 33. [illegible]
[illegible], or Ecc. 5.13.

Monday, 1st. After a very busy morning, went to Mr. Yo, to attend classes, & spend the day. He practises on Zeuke 13.6. pint clarn. an excellent and expressive instrument. Felt myself edified. Through the remainder of the day was occupied with various necessary duties. In the evening, Scottish Concert. Some meditations today, and resolutions of the importance, the want, of time now in connection with the work before me. Oh that these failings may be permanent.

Tuesday, 2nd. Was early with Mr. Y. time poor Y. H. found him in his very well: Returned also to me me. But his mind was evidently still pressed beyond its balance. Accompanied Mr. C. then to his house, and heard him speak. Met in the Br. H. various met in. After breakfast, and family worship with Mr. Y., [illegible] with them, went to the Br. Victor, where we dined till 4. Passed the time in discourse on various topics, and parted with little prospect of ever meeting again. Left on pass again towards Canton; and after [illegible] reached Saraukí; the first stage on the road that runs along the Canal.

Wednesday, 3rd. Came on to Dinner. Through the day was employed in various matters. In the evening went to the village, Pastor's wife a widow, the pastor of whom died last. Mr. L. returned to me. Mr. Y. had come in the night with the letter of Tuesday. Time to the Chinese, reading, writing, [illegible] Dined after 10. —

Thursday, 4th. At 9½ this morning reached Barauch. Learning that there was a post office, went to work at letter-writing, and it was near night when I got through. Wrote letters to Mr. L. the Treasurer and wife; three other letters, with one, he addressed to the Rev. Secretary. Slept & listened well. Retired at 9½.

Friday, 5th. Reached Canton at 9½: [illegible] 9½. After breakfast went with Br. N. to the Bazaar. A large place. We stopped at three different points and spoke with the people. They listened

[illegible] a good many [illegible]. After dinner attended to various business. Spent the evening writing a letter.

Saturday, 6th. Chainwál. Arrived about 10. Distance [illegible] 14 miles. After breakfast, visited Hindú &c. went on to 12 or 1 o'clock to the Bazar. Mr. N. spoke a long time. The audience was very [illegible], an hundred perhaps, half boys; they sat very quietly a good deal of the time. After dinner attended to one or two little matters, and then to my Old Testament. This evening have been reading the Psalms in the new Hindú. A cloud has been over my spirit to-day, much as usual: but not so heavy as sometimes.

Sabbath, 7th. Spent a good while this morning in meditation, [illegible] to 9 o'clock, on the bank of the canal. Felt much depressed at first, but a good deal more cheerful afterwards. After breakfast attended Mr. N. to the Bazar. A large crowd soon assembled to whom Mr. N. preached the Gospel in Hindú, and spoke for some time. After [illegible] addressed them, and we came away. At 12 o'clock conducted Mr. N. [illegible] meeting in the tent: and at 2 Hindustání service in the shade of the trees, our servants, and a number of persons from the town being present. I preached from 2 Cor. 5. 17. After service [illegible] for some time with Mr. N. Spent the evening in reading Psalms Old Testament.

Monday 8th. Reached Bárkhera about 9. Very pleasant [illegible] a moderate wind, but still pleasant. Great numbers of waterfowl: ducks &c. &c: as numerous almost as the monkeys and peacocks have been hitherto. After breakfast [illegible], visited with Mr. N. Then attended to sundry Treasury business with him. After dinner we went into the village, and addressed at some length a [illegible] of persons, I following Mr. N. He, his custom is, spoke: but it was not to the point a good deal towards the last, and exercised my patience by repetitions & his worldly arguments. Spent the evening reading Hebrew & Greek: & Psalms in Hindú. To bed at 11.

Tuesday, 9th. Reached Ambála at 1 o'clock. Had still wind [illegible], the place not, the water is very [illegible] and thereby the tank in front

places, from over in Mat. Again on great number of occasions. Also at other occasions daily. Dined with [illegible] day of animated nature. After breakfast [illegible] read. After reading went with Mr. C. to the Bazaar, where we addressed a number of persons. They were mostly inattentive, but a few listened well. Towards evening went again. Found Mr. C. speaking to the people. They were just ordered. I followed him. One of the Muhammadans disputed; thereby the occasion would have been a very pleasant one. Got newspapers today, which gave us intelligence from the seat of war, & foreign intercourse. Have spent this evening as usual. The weather was cold. Oh for a thorough renovation of my disordered soul.

Wednesday, 10th. Reached Kalabah at 9½: short march. After breakfast was occupied a good while with the letters. Mr has been unwell for a long time, and to-day I have had a good deal of visitors about him: though later in the day the natives decidedly predominated. Read Hebrew. Dined as usual. At dinner we got news from Lahaurapur: have but a few miles remaining: perhaps 9 or 10. Arrived before dark. Found C. & Mr. C. family in health. Some time was spent in reading letters, hearing news. After retiring to my room read a proof. Did not retire till 11 o'clock. —

Thursday, 11th. Various matters of business engaged the day. Received a parcel from Mr. Lowrie, [illegible] time in making out his account. Visited Mr. W. [illegible] Mr. [illegible] from Mr. Lowrie. Spent some time with him. He had [illegible] some one out of our lake. After dinner called on Mr. W. This evening read another proof: Baptismal [illegible] in Hindi. Our little one is very sick from the effect of the medicine he has taken. May the means used not be unattended with a blessing. ——

Friday, 12th. Very busy packing and getting the carries off. The carries from Lahaur arrived just as we had [illegible] off. Every thing was packed better than ever before: a matter, much to be [illegible]. Left all safe by night. Our little darling [illegible]

[illegible] attending to him. Seems in some respects better this evening. In my morning meditations to-day, was led to somewhat earnest desires for more light from grace: some longings for freedom from the fetters that bind my spirit, and keep me from rejoicing in God my Saviour. Hoped the great Intercessor might be pleading for this in my behalf.

Saturday, 13th. Seven years to-day since I landed in Calcutta. Surely goodness & mercy have followed me: but alas my soul is yet fettered, & I have not yet entered aright on the great work for which I was sent here. Oh that this week of years might prove, if such the Lord's will, only the first of a week of weeks, to be spent in glorifying his name in this heathen land. —— During the morning prepared for the journey, and aided [illegible] in taking care of our darling child. Between 12 & 1 left [illegible]: arrived at dusk.

Sabbath, 14th. After breakfast went into the Bazaar with Br. N. A good many hearers, & for the most part heard well. Br. N. spoke at length, and I added a brief exhortation. At 1 or thereabouts had English prayer meeting in our tent, which I conducted; & after dinner Br. N. discoursed in Hindee to the servants. This evening have been a good deal occupied with our little one. He has been through mercy doing well to-day, but is very cross. Got time in addition to read the 106th Psalm in Hebrew. It is now after 10 o'clock. —

Monday, 15th. Did not start till after breakfast, [illegible]. Left about 11, & soon it began to rain. The rain increased until it became very heavy: but [illegible] backs, we did not get wet. Reached [illegible] at 2½, having had deep mud for about half the way. The rain continued [illegible] till night, & then came on with fresh violence. The people with our baggage did not arrive, and we had to pass the night as we could. During the evening found the water coming into our tent. Called the people; [illegible]: and at length raised a bank that kept the water out.

Tuesday, 16th. Found ourselves safe & well this morning, though after a rather comfortless night. Rain still: & the [illegible] arrived

Sent off some men with oxen, to aid them in coming up. [illegible] one, [illegible] they do not make their appearance. [illegible] are, and imperfectly secured from the inclemency of the weather. Tis a matter of thankfulness that we are all in health. Spent the day chiefly in reading the Test.[illegible], recently received.

Wednesday, 17th. Rose refreshed, though the night [illegible] not been a very comfortable one to any of us. There was no rain during the night, and the morning sun rose cheeringly bright. Very fine view of the mountains; the upper ranges covered with snow: the lower ranges being about 30 miles distant. Walked & meditated a good while. Felt in thick gloom. No evidence of grace: seemingly no ability to ask for any. My mind yesterday, & the day before was in much the same state. Succeeded at length in raising my thoughts to God in supplication. Obtained some relief. — Soon after breakfast the garries began to make their appearance. One of them did not get up till some hours after. Was employed a good while in examining things, and drying those that had been wet. Found much less damage done than we had feared. Soon after noon Mr. H. & I went into the village, and preached to the people. Many came; one hundred, perhaps. They were rather noisy, but some listened well. We both spoke at some length, & then a large company came with us to our camp. We handed them over to Wm. to talk to them, & give books to such as could read. He was engaged with them a good while. Toward night very busy packing up again. Soon after dark got the garries off, for another stage; and we are now ensconced in our sholdaris once more for the night, with every thing in comfortable order: — in addition to many alleviations, & grounds of thankfulness connected with our detention here, I have especially this, that my dear babe does not seem to have suffered at all, but on the contrary is thus far decidedly improving. — Oh, for grace, rightly to appreciate this, & all mercies. —

Thursday, 18th. Reached Tepla late in the forenoon. Overtook the garries on the way, and when they got up it was noon. After breakfast was em-

stopped for some time in setting things in order. Towards evening went with Br. R. to the Bazar, had a large audience, & spoke to them till near dark. The most of the people listened well. There was a fine Native present, an elderly man, of pleasing countenance, who took a Tract. Got the carts off about 10 o'clock.

Friday, 19th. Reached Ambala at 10 o'clock or after. Had a pleasant meeting with Br. & Mrs. F. Spent some time in conversation, reading the news, &c. Then went with Br. F. to see the new hospital building, just going up. In our return we stopped at a preaching place, and I was desired to commence. Spoke perhaps near an hour to a large audience. Was much helped, and the people were for the most part quiet & attentive. Bro. F. and S. followed. Spent the evening in conversation & reading the papers. Awfully interesting intelligence from various quarters. War commenced in the Punjab, and a victory given the English, but few particulars. The Pope again in straits. Ireland entering on the horrors of famine. Prussia getting rights. Order restored in Vienna. Various changes going on in America. All these things combine to give new earnestness to the prayer, "Thy Kingdom come." —

Saturday, 20th. Comfortable frame of mind this morning. Felt somewhat satisfied with myself in rising so late as I did. Had a pleasant season of meditation, but not sufficient time for prayer. After other things, packing up, &c, had breakfast brought in, by which time it was far advanced. Were stationed at various matters of business: and at 20 o'clock or so, we proceeded on our journey. Reached our resting place after dark, the road being very bad. Found the tent and everything in order. A few had been upset & some things broken, but the damage less than might have been expected.

Sabbath, 21st. Had a calm, comfortable season of reading the Scriptures, meditation, & prayer. After breakfast went into the village with Br. F. & S. the latter having joined us at Ambala. We divided ourselves, & preached at two different points. Had a rather unusually attentive hearing from a few persons, who a large number stood without making interruption. When I chose

however, there was not much appearance of an impression having been produced. The issue rests with Him who gave me the privilege of speaking in his name. At 12 had prayer meeting in English, conducted by Br. D. A pleasant season. At 2½ Hindustani service with our own people. Preached to them from Ps. 130. 6. Was favoured with freedom & power. After dinner gave directions for the next march, read a Psalm in Hebrew, talked with my little daughter about her immortal interests, walked & meditated for some time; then came tea & Steward evening worship. Spent the remainder of the evening in reading first several chapters of the Bible in English. Then a while in the 119th Psalm and in writing these notes for yesterday & to-day. It is now between 9 & 10. It has been a pleasant Sabbath: one of special comforts, and special privileges. Oh that neither the one idolized, nor the other abused, may testify against me at the last. ——

Monday, 22nd. Patársi. Usual duties. Found but few people in the village. Began with one old man, and tried to make him understand the way of salvation. Half a dozen more stopped to listen. Towards evening prepared to send on the tent as usual: but rain coming prevents the people from moving.

Tuesday, 23d. Patársi still. Much rain fell during the night. Cold this morning: & the sun having come out, on kind of a sick day. Sent the tent on this evening, hoping the prospect, on account of the state of the roads is not cheering. In the 3d watch we had a little commotion to hear us, but they did not do us well.

Wednesday, 24th. Started for Sirhind: but had not gone far when we found a gang sticking in the mud. The other had gone on. Had great difficulty ourselves in getting on. The mud was so deep. Reached Sirhind however in safety, Br. V. and myself walking almost the whole way, to relieve our horses. After breakfast went into the Bazar. Had a large audience, and they listened pretty well. Toward evening visited the tomb of the Emir's sons. Had again opportunity to preach to a pretty large company. Sat up till late waiting for the ga-

ey with the beds, but in vain. Made the most of our appliances as we had.

Thursday, 25th. Some of us got through the night very comfortably, and then much otherwise. It was so, the former. No rains still. Went to the Lama, and requested that new bearers should be sent to help our people up. After [illegible] on to Pa[illegible]. Made ourselves very comfortable in the Bungalow. Went to the Bazar, and had a lecture in Hindustani. Spoke to Br. N. They heard pretty well. In the evening the [illegible] as that of the more of the parties had reached [illegible].

Friday, 26th. After an absence of three and a half months, were permitted to see our home once more. A matter of deep thankfulness to the Author of all mercies that life has been preserved, and strength restored, and all permitted again to meet together in circumstances so comfortable. Went round to see some of the native relatives, and on one or two other items of business attended to. Spent the evening at Br. R's.

Saturday, 27th. Rose a little before sunrise. [illegible] myself to affairs connected with the Lord's work. Had a time of refreshing in the study of the Word. Then engaged in putting things in order. Have answered a number of the letters, having been in various ways prevented for several days from writing. — Spent some time in meditating on subjects for to-morrow's discourses. Prayer meeting this evening at Br. R's.

Sabbath, 28th. Preached at 10 from Ezek. 5:15, 16, and in the City Church at 4 from Rom. 1. 1-7. Had considerable freedom on both occasions. Blessed be His name whose aid I sought though I deserved it not. Br. N. preached this evening from "Listen to the voice, &c." Saw our dear friends the Macks — [illegible] Sabbath to-day in reading Owen on Spiritual mindedness. Found it instructive, and profitable edifying.

Monday, 29th. Very busy to-day. Consulted with the Bros. on various matters during the morning.* Then the

* Close a long letter to the Church in Bath.

Jan 1 1849.

garris came. During the remainder of the day I was very busy in putting away my things. Went to the Bazar in the evening, and spoke for some time to part of the audience.

Tuesday, 30th. Very busy making out the accounts of the people, paying them off, attending to the workmen employed in putting my house in order, &c. &c. Received visits & communications to make some calls. Late at night, remarks. Spoke from Rom. 8. 9. latter clause. Was enabled to speak with unusual earnestness. May God graciously add his blessing. Our old friend Col. M. spent the evening with us. There was evidences of a decidedness on the Lord's side which did not formerly appear, which gratified us much. Praised be the Author of all good.

Wednesday, 31st. Occupied a great part of the day in settling accounts with various persons, & negotiations with a native Banker; & attending work occasioned me a visit; and a quantity of unanswered papers ditto. At the sitting this evening had opportunity to speak a few words to a deputation of Natives. Rev. Mr. C. closed the evening with prayer. In my prayers and meditations to-day have had unusual enjoyment of Christ. Found in the Scriptures new treasures altogether to myself. Read Meditations for some time on Doddridge's Rise & Progress. ———

Thursday, Oct. 1. Rose about day-light. In prayer was enabled somewhat to draw near to God. Had sweet peace which is only to be found in Christ. Another day of promise, was visited by missionaries. Settling with Q. S., a call from the immediate new teachers, a call from Mrs. E. & Mrs. M., sundry notes to write & a call upon me time, & kept me till near the dinner hour. After dinner Bible-class. Then a call from a stranger, calling himself a Hungarian, who had just come from Cashmere, kept me till dark. After tea put my papers in order, not having done at times my return home. Then another interruption, something to eat, [illegible] to do, which brought it on past 10 o'clock. ———

Friday, 2nd. Proof reading, with various interruptions occupied me to-day. Got some [illegible] my accounts. At the Bazar had a pretty good opportunity.

Saturday, 3d. Seem to have done about nothing to-day. Have been much cast down: depressed, unable to rise. My accounts, as treasurer of the establishment, burdensome. I have been occupied to-day & [illegible] in trying to get them in order: Have not much more than made a beginning. And yet, with [illegible] from this church, I seem to get no time to attend to pressing necessities. I want more grace. Oh that I may [illegible] strain, and walk & take up cheerfully & [illegible] every burden I am called upon to carry. My house has annoyed me too. The people have been at work at it a week, and I have been at expense and inconvenience, and now the walls are in such a state that all is at a stand, and much of the work perhaps will have to be done over again: & when it will be, [illegible] to say. But this, I know is one of the very, very small ills of life. May it too be sanctified.

Sabbath, 4th. Heard Br. N. at 10 o'clock from [illegible]. Preached at 4 in the New Chapel from Luke 3.3. and in the evening heard Br. F. on "Work out your own salvation with fear & trembling." Through the day was employed in practical reading & meditation, and for a length of time in discourse with a soldier who wished to join the church.

Monday, 5th. During the morning attended to various necessary matters, arising from my relation as pastor, and partly in connexion with the secular matters committed to my charge. Then wrote letters. Had a meeting of Session, and in the evening Prov. Con. at Bro. Cs. ——

Tuesday, 6th. After usual morning employments, & conversation in setting to work, was engaged in a meeting of session till dinner time. Had a letter from home. All well. Much to be thankful for. In the evening, service as usual. Occupied the latter [illegible] with my accounts. Did not go to the Bazar. Thought I must

much on my accounts and get them into some kind of order. Indeed it is quite time that it was accomplished. Yet I believe I might as well have gone. ——

Sabbath, 11th. Here five days have passed without a line. I have generally sat up at night so late that it seemed out of the question to take time to write. Thursday night was our business meeting, and we continued at it till very late: the evening previous our friends Major & Mrs. M. were here. On Friday evening I believe I was working till late at my accounts, which occupied much of my time* through the past week, and are not yet in order; and last evening Col. M. was with us, and after prayer-meeting we were detained: glad however to have him unite with us. I have been regular in going to the city, but have generally gone late, having much else to attend to: and on Thursday had Bible class as usual, after which there was hardly time to attempt anything it was so late: so did not go. Had a meeting of session yesterday, and expelled from the church the unhappy creatures whose cases have been under consideration. [illegible] deeply affected with a sense of their sin, and that the dispensation might be sanctified to us all. For myself I have been in a good deal of darkness: my mind has seemed dead and stupid: which I have felt such a load on my heart as has at times quite borne me down. I have been reading day by day, with a measure of interest, from a spiritual mindedness. Preached this morning from Eph. 5.17. and this evening in part from, "As he thinketh in his heart, so is he:" the theme being the influence our thoughts have on the formation of our moral characters: & the consequent importance of regulating them aright. Was favored with freedom & comfort in both services. After morning service Mr. was again with me for a length of time with M'C., the soldier. His case is very interesting. He has been a Papist. This evening again spent some time with Owen, [illegible] before Vesper service.

Oh for a spiritual mind. I have an earnest, & prevalent longing for something: perhaps this is it.

* also much, and unavoidably occupied with the repairs that are going on in my house.

Friday, 23rd. My journey to Tellicherry interfered with my record, and since my return various causes have prevented me from resuming it. On Monday of last week (12th) [illegible] what I was engaged in, but I believe that my public accounts and the making of some new arrangements for the Vernacular Schools occupied a large part of the day. Repairs of the house still going on. Tuesday, wrote several letters, and made preparation for my journey. Between 5 & 6 in the evening got off. Reached Tellicherry after Sun-rise the next morning. Found all well, and glad to see me. Had a long conversation after breakfast with Jas. L. He gave me signs of penitence. Spent some time in school. Dr. & Mrs. C. called. After dinner we went to the City. Spoke in the Court-house. We had a large audience. Mr. Scott, all heard. Spent the evening in various topics. The next morning (15th) I had a long conversation with G. about A. afterward vaccinated some children; then examined the English school. After dinner went to Puzhay ke Basti & addressed a company of people who listened well. After tea we had prayer-meeting. On Friday 16th examined the Tamil School, spoke with the brethren on various subjects, & at 12 o'clock left. Came to Cantonments and stopped at Dr. C's, where C. dined. Had a pleasant time there. Left at 5 ½ and reached this place the next morning, 17th, between 3 & 4. Found all well. After breakfast spent a short time with the brethren, and through the day was busy in getting my house in order.* Various things. Prayer-meeting was held in the evening. Col. M. joined us, and stayed till after 10. Thus I was detained from writing my notes. On Sabbath morning, 18th, Mr. R. preached from "The heart is deceitful above all things, &c." a most plain, edifying, searching sermon. At 4 I preached in the Church from Matth. 7.1. In the evening heard Mr. S. on 1 Cor. 2. 14, 15. This week I have got myself settled down once more, after a turmoil of five months, at my usual routine of duties. It took me a day or two to get my books & papers in order, especially as I had changed my study to another part of the house, & to have everything to arrange anew. On Tuesday evening, 20th, I read to my people from "Tuba Kaw": and yesterday had Bible-class as usual. Have been at my palace in the City in the evenings

* Held a meeting of Session, which occupied a good while: also attended Mr. B's wedding

I believe regularly. To-day we have had a special season of fasting and prayer with reference to the things that have recently transpired in the Church, and to the low state of piety among us. I had service with the native Church members at 8, and with the congregation Church generally at 11, at which time preached from "Aur apne dilon ko pahicho, na ke apne kapron ko." At 4 we met in the chapel again, & Mr. N. preached from Mat. 3. 2.; still in Hindustani. The intervals of time I spent in secret, in meditation and prayer. Tried to examine myself. Saw that there was much evil, and was at times that there was any good. My heart was in a distressed, anxious state. Peace seemed unattainable. No difficulty about the promises of the gospel, but my heart is hard, very hard. Felt that I was unfit to be a guide to others. And now I know not where my heart is. Have been trying to come exactly to find out what my idols are: and I see that there are some things that have an undue hold of my heart, while my Saviour does not receive the love and obedience he deserves.

Saturday, 24th. Rose about day-light. Was interrupted in my devotional exercises. Sent the forenoon on a Jurmukhi proof. Had a call from John that took up some time. Read the C. C. Observer. Wrote to Br. M. Attended to the work that is in progress. Went to the Bazar. Had a tolerable time: many hearers, but some opposition. Prayer meeting at Br. P.'s. Enjoyed the exercises more than usual. Stayed a while after meeting, talking with the Rev. Mr. M. who had joined us. To-day has been signalized by the announcement of a great victory gained over the Sikhs at Gujerat, between the Chenab & the Jelum. A matter for much thankfulness, as circumstances had reached such a pass that any reverse would have been most lamentable. But now the reign of the Prince of Peace might come.

Sabbath, 25th. Retired very late last night, & may day unavoidably, and consequently rose late this morning: 8½ perhaps. At 10 preached from Eph. 5. 18-20, but 4 in the New Chapel completed my discourse on John 3. 3. commenced three weeks ago. Was aided in both services, but in the latter the noise of the people outside

disturbed me much. This evening Br. R. preached from John 5. 40. and administered the communion. A most impressive discourse it was. Oh that it might be followed with a blessing to us all. After morning service, was again accosted for some time with Mr C. In the exercises of this evening I felt a good deal impressed, but was not able to realize that entire, unequivocal resignation of soul & body & spirit to God is by every consideration, and in every way, incumbent on me. When, oh when shall I obtain the rest from myself, for which my spirit sighs.

[illegible] the [illegible] at half past 4 past an hour I had to rise. Was then engaged for some time on my accounts. Had a call from John, & spent some time with him in conversation on various subjects. Attended to some business with Br. L. Did not go to the Bazar this evening, being occupied in miscellanies at home.

This morning in my meditations my spirit was greatly borne down. I seemed to have no signs of grace. Did not know but I ought to cease from the position I occupy. Cried earnestly to God for a new heart. My spirit was somewhat comforted, & in the latter part of the day I was able to attend to my duties somewhat comfortably.

Thursday, 27th. Rose at 6½ or so: late. Could not attain my usual hour of early rising. Was enabled however to address myself with unusual vigour to the duties of the day. In prayer had more life than ordinary: did not continue long, but it was of the right sort. After breakfast went to the Russian school. Got back toward 11. Finished a prosp I had begun in the morning, then went with Br. R. to make some calls. [illegible]. Read a letter, & attended to devotional duties. After dinner read part of a tract that is to be printed: viz. his lecture on Pantheism in Germany &c. Some business with Brigha, who came in toward 5. Then went to the Bazar. Had quite an audience, but they were not very attentive. After the third lecture. Spoke from Luke 5. 27 &c. Had unusual freedom & success in applying the subject. Oh that my poor people [illegible] might be enabled to make a practical use of the truth &c. After meeting had some letters, & attended to some business with Br. —. It is now past 10 o'clock.

Wednesday, 28th. Much dejected all day. Seemed encompassed with difficulties. Visited Russian school, had some of the [illegible] Test. Put

to-day to various business, but enjoyed nothing. In the evening called with Mr. & Mrs. B. Found Mrs. in deep affliction: while in endeavouring to comfort, got comforted as I trust in God. Endeavoured to direct her mind to Christ as might by the divine Spirit afford some consolation. Tho' it seems to have been a very unprofitable day, yet if I have been enabled to minister even the smallest portion of time profitably to one of the Lord's afflicted, it has not been a day lost.

Thursday, March 1st. Have been enabled to pursue my work to-day with more than ordinary cheerfulness & vigour. Spent some time in the Persian school, attended to business with a native Banker, took account of work, gave various directions, wrote rather a long letter to Mr. C. & then it was dinner time. After dinner with Mr. Hazar, & then Hazar preaching. Had many to hear, but few of them attentive. Talked a great deal, & when I was first about to leave, some disputing commenced, & I was kept till dark. Two young men accompanied me to the skirts of the city. Felt a good deal interested in them. Spent the evening at Mr. Hunton's. It is now past 10. —

Friday, 2nd. Was enabled to-day, again to set myself diligently and earnestly at my work. In meditation & prayer was enabled to realize the solemn earnest. Read Greek & Arabic. After breakfast visited the Vernacular schools. Returned. Studied about 1½. Commenced a letter home. Had sundry interruptions. Letters &c. &c. &c. At dinner the Mun. & Mr. Tweedie came to make their report, & get their pay. This took a good while. Tweedie came Shapur's account: kept. Mr. Mun. talked with him about the great concern. How forbearing, he seems, to know neither the sins nor the danger. Mr. Mun. wrote my letter, as it was now too late to go to the Bazar. Spent the evening at Mr. R's. Our dear friends the Mr's were there also. — It is now past 10. —

Saturday, 3rd. Many miscellanies occupied me to-day. My duties as Treasurer in part; calls from sundry of my people on various business; visiting the sick; [illegible] &c. &c. Went to the Bazar & was much [illegible] Ex. [illegible] & Mr. [illegible] to be [illegible] to [illegible] & to [illegible] a portion of attention. Col. M. was with us at tea again. Prayer meeting at Mr. R's.

[illegible] 4th. [illegible] 10. [illegible] Bayson awhile: [illegible]

Monday, 5th. To-day I suppose Gen. Taylor was inaugurated Pres. of the United States. May heavenly wisdom direct his way, and peace & prosperity attend his administration. [illegible] this morning to the Bible room, to select a place for the text. Left Washington at 4 P.M., which I had commenced on Saturday. Time attended to various matters of business. Went to Wm. P. after dinner and commenced copying for the press. Labored to the close. Followed Wm. P. Addressed on the Fourth. The people listened pretty well. Wm. Cox. [illegible] afterwards was engaged a good while in conversation with the Indians. Feel [illegible] attending a little to my accounts which I must get settled in order. Past 10 o'clock.

Tuesday, 6th. After breakfast engaged a while [illegible] conversation of an hour or two with the Kansas Indians. [illegible] Went to the Mills, and was [illegible] of meditation & prayer, attended to various business, dined again. Had a refreshing season, drew forward with [illegible] Text as my subject of Opposition. Lecture at 7: Luke 16. 19–31. In setting forth the last [illegible] was particularly called. After tarried a short.

Wednesday, 7th [illegible] Bayson [illegible] occupied a good while with Wm. [illegible] left for home to me. Cause a heart to praise the Lord for his great goodness. Went to the mills: had a very disagreeable opposer: fear I was not sufficiently patient with him.

[illegible] dinner was received with various demonstrations of joy. [illegible] went again to the [illegible]. Found the people very [illegible] however seemed well disposed. This evening business meeting, which continued till late.

Thursday, 8th. Again went out with Br. [illegible] was in [illegible] manner. Was engaged during the day chiefly in reading. Got through [illegible] at 9 or so this evening. Had [illegible] as usual at 4, but went with Br. [illegible] in Br. C. In my prayers to-day had considerable earnestness, but I feel that it was not yet that undivided heart, which is [illegible].

Friday, 9th. In prayer last night I thought my heart turned more single toward the Lord than usual. In my duties to-day was enabled to maintain a cheerful diligent frame of spirit. Did not go to the city this evening, having much else to attend to. Reading, letter-writing, reading copy for the press, reading [illegible] and other news, have chiefly occupied me: in addition to calls from sundry persons, and seeing to laundry work.

Saturday, 10th. At very [illegible], but somewhat [illegible] day. Rec. Sec. duties, writing to several persons, putting letters & papers in order, selecting a subject of discourse for the morrow, reading copy for the press, attending to [illegible], from my own people & others, going to work, were the principal. Prayer-meeting was here this evening, after which a few that had [illegible] us stayed till late.

Sabbath, 11th. In private meditation and prayer to-day my mind has been much exercised. Longed, or seemed to do so, unutterably for an entire consecration of myself & my all to God: but could not well tell what kindred: but felt that there was something. Plead earnestly for larger measures of grace. At 10 [illegible] Br. C. in Hindustani on Rom. 8. 9. latter clause: at 4 preached in the same language from 1 John, 5. 5. Had unusual enlargement. More hearers than usual, & the most of them seemed attentive. In the evening preached from Ps. 32. 1. M'C. came again to talk with me after morning service. He really seems like a man under divine teaching. Oh that such he may prove. But alas while teaching him I felt that I had need to learn anew the first principles myself.—

March, 1844.

Monday, 12th. Retired with H. Still had time for private devotions before breakfast. Have spent much time in meditation to-day & this evening. My spirit is much troubled. My heart is for the present [illegible] inferior joys. Oh that it might so continue to do. The principle business that has occupied me to-day, next to the affairs of my own soul, has been examining the post-office books, [illegible] errors; and arranging for the work that remains to be done in them. Had calls from some of my people also, that took some time. Had a very interesting interview with G. Q. Oh that the Spirit of Truth may guide him. Went to the city, but did nothing. It rained a little, & this perhaps deterred persons from attending. Obtained the consent of my heart more than usual to-day, to the sentiment that communion with God, and [illegible] for his own soul must indispensably take precedence of everything else. Oh to be enabled to act accordingly. ——

Tuesday, 13th. Some connection in devotional exercises. Throughout the day, had some aid in keeping before my mind the paramount importance of spiritual & eternal things. From breakfast to dinner, the Latin School, & business matters, & correspondence on mission business occupied me. Went to dinner a little late with H. & C. who has lost his little brother, Seems to feel it much. Sundry items of business completed the afternoon. Did not go to the city. Public service at 7. John 7.17. Mrs. W. spent the evening with us. Since she left I have been occupied in Rec. Sec. duties. 'Tis now past 12. ——

Wednesday, 14th. Have been enabled to-day, more than usual, to maintain a predominant sense of the importance of religion. Exhibited this especially in my mid-day devotions. After my return from the Latin School was occupied in Rec. Sec. duties and [illegible]. After dinner had a call from Q. B.'s wife. She came to talk about her son's estate: her spiritual state, &c. Felt it a matter of much thankfulness that she had so much of spiritual light as to see when it was going wrong with her soul. At [illegible] we have met a very good congregation, as [illegible] considerable opposition. Major & Mrs M. spent the evening with us.

Sunday, 15th. Have been enabled to keep spiritual things in a measure before my mind to day: but one endeavour or another has filled me, & at times such an effort has been necessary, in order to keep my mind in a prepared state. At Bible-class was led to dwell specially on the necessity of preparation for death. Spent the evening with H. at Mrs. H's.

Friday, 16th. Rose late: as a consequence was a little hurried & careless at the usual time. Left home, as I left rest: for the comfort, and the expense of the journey from home to Bristol, as compared with my ordinary state, was far better than they should be. Blessed be the Author of all the mercies that I have still been left to enjoy. O that I may not be found ungrateful. Oh! I still seem as if I were only trifling away time. Thus, at times, I have shameful recollections, make on me. At the city had a pleasant time. Spent the evening at Mrs. H's. Got home, some work, finished, and then reading & prayer: and attending to domestic duties. His mercies still crown.

Saturday, 17th. In the course of the forenoon had a number of things to distract & try me. Was enabled to take them with a degree of calmness, but could not tell whether my motives were right or not. After return from Bris. felt was engaged in consultation with the Bro. and in writing letters on business, for some time. Read Fr. of P. very cursorily. Spent some time in meditation & prayer; through the day was enabled in a measure to maintain my purpose of seeking a spiritual mind. Prayer meeting at Bro. H's. Col. R. spent the evening with us. I endeavoured to give conversation a profitable turn: but alas I am too little spiritual to do this to much purpose.

Sabbath, 18th. At 10 heard Br. R. on Ps. 40. 1-3. At 4 preached from Mark 15. 34. At 7 heard Br. R. on Rom. 12. 1. Meditation & prayer, chief employments, the balance of the day. A short, pleasant day it has seemed. Had a talk with Miss A after morning

service. This even[ing] my meditations have been of an earnest, & rather painful character, because I can find so little evidence of real love to God. But oh bless[ed] be His name for the partial conquest I have had for the last few days over my spiritual foes. Never, oh never, may I be brought under their power again.

[illegible] Spent the forenoon from the city, having been detained by special business. Had then a consultation of some length with Rev. [illegible]. After dinner was engaged in various necessary duties till 5, when I went to the city. Talked with a man on the way, but found him very bigoted. At the preaching-place had a pretty good opportunity. Rev. R. M. was there. Read a letter from dear Mrs. C. whom I have not seen in the flesh, but whom I know from her letters & her works. Had then a walk in Princes St. Gardens. In prayer today was much engaged for myself, & have great reason to fear I did not get access. The blessing for which my heart panted, & ought to pant, for my desires are from this very fact to be evidences that I ought to, but I feel it to be such a mercy that I have been in a measure awakened, that I am to lay aside the weights that are so prone to draw me away from God. May this wilderness, not be permitted to detain those whom He has [illegible].

Tuesday, 20th. Rose about 8. Found it a very unfavourable day for my duties to be there only. Early business had a call from a soldier friend of Mr. Sch. as usual after breakfast. Sat when I got back. Read then a chapter in Mark. Mark 16 is interesting in these days: something in every verse to suit. Had a call from Mr. Gibb. This occupied some time. After dinner attended to some business for my friend C. Had some calls for books, & several other miscellanea. Then a season of retirement. Was enabled earnestly to plead for spiritual blessings. Have been helped this day to deny myself much. Bless the Lord, O my soul, & all that is within me, bless His holy name. Spent the evening in selecting some tracts for a man at L. and writing a letter to him. Just then Mr. X. came in, as he had agreed to do in the morning. Had some discourse with him on spiritual matters, & about the case of Mr. C. Had him at 9 for tea. Lecture at 7½. Spoke from John 10.1-7. Then a meeting with the

Bm. for consultation, which took some time. 'Tis now after 10 o'clock.

Wednesday, 21st. Rose late, tho' I had hopes to take early. Much depressed to-day. Seem to make no progress in my attempts at spiritual improvement. Commenced Booth's sight of grace. Finished Owen yesterday. Was at Wes. Sch. as usual this morning. Spent much of the day in meditation & prayer. At the Bazaar this evening had very few to hear me. Spent the evening at Br. Ns. Have felt at times to-day, as if I was totally destitute of grace, and as if I ought not to continue to minister in holy things. And I am afraid but this is the real state of the case. —

Thursday, 22nd. A very busy day, and one which, had my mind been as it often is, would have proved a very harassing one. Rose late, though not too late for the time I retire: still by being diligent enough good portion of time for secret duties. Was edified in reading Booth. Went to Wes. Sch. as usual, having first parted with Wm. H. F. who was preparing to leave for a three weeks' absence, & attended a Mtg. The Press &c. being handed over to my care gives me a fresh accession to my ordinary load. Accordingly business began to come in very soon. In the midst of it Messrs. W. & C. called. Was glad to see them, & had a pleasant half hour or more. After dinner Bible class, then Bazaar Preaching. Had a pretty good opportunity. Br. & Sr. H. spent the evening with us; after they left read one of Cumming's Lectures on the Apocalypse. 'Tis now near 11½, & I have still much duties to attend to — must retire to rest, &c. —

Friday, 23rd. Rose at 7. In devotions some elevation of spirit, especially in reading Booth. Afterwards felt depressed. Wes. Sch. as usual. Then wrote several letters. Had friends to dine with us. Capts. W. & H. the former an old acquaintance, the other, one we had not seen before, but soon felt there was much in him to admire & love. After a couple of hours he proceeded on his journey, his stay in L. being only for the day. May the acquaintance be perpetuated in heaven, if not here, where we to appear must only to part. After they had left Ch. have gone to the city, but had just heard Capt. B. was encamped close by, having come in

to-day, 7 I thought I ought to go & see him. He went, Brown H. B., Cobb & I. was out. Jas would have attended to these matters, & read me Cummings' letters. ——

Saturday, 24th. Got the usual odds & ends of business to day. Pers. Sch. as usual; then some business in connexion with the Bindery. Read a Proof. Wrote a letter to a man I never saw, urging him to refrain from a certain evil course.* Did not go to the Bazaar to preach, because I had a bad head. Prayer-meeting at Br. Ks.

Sabbath 25th. Rose at 6½. At 10 preached from Ps. 9.1; at 6 from Mark 2.1-12. Was aided in both services. Bro. Br. in the evening on the subject of the Sabbath. Was helped all day. Have little way in view as to be able to get through my preaching, and with excellent effect. Read Wood until time for morning. Hemming this evening. Was enabled to be thankful in earnest prayer after morning service. But I fear I am not as much engaged as I was a few days ago.

Monday, 26th. Rose between 6 & 7. Again unwell with my cold. Did not go to the Pers. School. Conversed this morning with the Office people. Did a little writing. Had a Carpenter & Joiner in doing work. A Mahajan called to see Mr. Dr. Went twice during the day & evening to see Miriam. Had a call from N. who had come again to talk with me about her soul. Read a proof. Attended to some Treasury business. Did not go to the Bazaar, as being well enough to speak without injury to my throat. Read one of Cumming's Lectures. This was near 11½. I have been very unhappy to-day. Have had an oppressive overwhelming sense of the utter impurities of my motives, & deficiencies of my self-consecration to God. This morning as I was praying and meditating, I thought I was in the spirit of the living saving faith, or the results of such faith: but since the day my soul has been as it were crying in distraction, My sins, my sins, my sins!"

Tuesday, 27th. Much in the same state as yesterday. Was able however with more calmness to spread my case before God.

* He has since amended his ways. Oh that this change may be one of real regeneration of life. July 15th

Proof reading, business with the office men occupied the most of the day. Went to see M. had some talk with C.B. wrote sunday notes, had some business with a Bahesin, &c. &c. Read Chaste Love and while. Went to the city; spoke at two places, the one in consequence of my throat I had to speak in a very low voice. Lecture this evening. Spoke from John 4.10,11. ——

Tuesday, 27th. Reading much letters: did much work. Proof, correspondence, with the Rus. work, occupied the most of my time till dinner. After dinner some Rus. work, some business in the Ps. Office, &c. Went to the Bazar, and spoke at two places. Compared a proof, read with a Mr C.C.D. Chaste Love this evening: also one of Cumming's Lectures. Have been calm & cheerful for the most part to-day: but felt at times a low, trembling like state. Delightfully instructive of the blessed tempers & affections that shone in the divine Saviour, & must mark his followers. This now 11½. I can't (or don't) get to retire early. —

Friday, 30th. Yesterday was a dark day in my soul, to-day has been still darker: but this afternoon the gloom dispersed a little, & this evening I have been comfortable in a degree which I should this morning have thought impossible. I was brought to-day to the conclusion, with I believe but few vestiges of doubt, that I had never been born again. Yet now & then a taste of spiritual things which I know not whether an unregenerate man could have. One dear friend, Mr Hacket, Esther, Hacket, spent this evening with us. I had some free discourse with Capt. M. about these things. Have had my usual occupations these two days, except that at times the anguish of my soul has been so intense that I could not apply myself to anything. It has not been grief for sin, would that it were, but an indescribable pain within my soul, the most definite feature of which perhaps was a feeling of the horrible inconsistency of such an one as I being engaged in such a holy & responsible office as that I occupy. Romanic Schools, proof reading, Bazar preaching have been attended to as usual, except that this evening on account of the state of the weather & that of my health, taken together, I thought it best not to go out. Had some talk with I. to-day about his late offences. Hope he is not entirely at ease. Again I am up till past 11. Our friends did not leave us till after 10½. ——

April, 1849.

Monday, 2nd. On Saturday very busy in my usual occupations, and many duties in addition, as it was the last day of the month. Spent a short time in the Bazar towards evening. [illegible] at my house. Col. R. & Capt. R. closed the evening with us. Had some serious, profitable conversation. Yesterday morning was Mon. Concert. Discoursed from the parable of the nobleman that went into the far country. Afternoon preached from "Thy kingdom come" to an attentive audience in the city. In the evening Capt. R. read a sermon & offered the closing prayer, I conducting the other parts of the service. An interesting, impressive discourse of Mr. Cheyne's. "Remember Lot's wife." Walked a little with Mr. C. after morning service. This morning rose feeling particularly sluggish & heavy in body, my mind much participating. In prayer however seemed to get aid, and throughout the day have been enabled actively & cheerfully to prosecute my work. Very busy. Mr. Fraser and Brinley gave me much additional work. Did not get to the city this evening. Mon. Con. at Mr. R's. But as he is still absent, I conducted it. Was unusually helped in the discharge of this duty. Oh to be enabled to go on, and thirst for more to the praise & glory of God. Praised be his name that I am not in the depths of perdition, or absent from it by choice.

Tuesday, 3rd. Rose earlier than usual. Very busy day. Writing office business, Pers. School, Bible business, &c. &c. Several [illegible] has come for books. Supplied them. Talked to them a little. Alluded to some pastoral teachings. Talked with Sal at & his employer the walk & conversation. Met with M. to Cantonments in the evening & rip home Sk. Spent the evening at Cousins. The Rucks & Mr. Mott were there. Occupied to-day & this evening with poor M. also seems to be sinking. Returned between 11 & 12. Got vexed with Abbott a little just before going out this evening. The circumstance showed me what a foolish, weak, proud, crooked creature I still am. Oh for more of the influence of overcoming grace. ——

Wednesday, 4th. Rose late of course, having retired so late. Though the day have been enabled to pursue my work

with a degree of thankfulness. Pers. Sch., Office work, Binding work, Book-store, attending to M. &c. At the City exhibition briefly at this place this evening. Letter to and from Miss T. intelligence. Was at Cousin's a little while before tea. Met Mrs. Mack. & Mrs. L. 'Tis now some time past 10. Have just been detained for some time by an interruption and shall hardly be in bed by 11. —

Friday, 6th. Usual employments yesterday & to-day. Bible-class course yesterday, afternoon a little Bazar reading. This evening did not go to the Bazar, having such a pressing Office work. Read Fr. & India and part of a Hindi proof this evening. Have kept to-day as a partial fast, & I trust not without benefit. Found my heart prone again getting sluggish about spiritual things. —

Saturday, 7th. Pers. Sch., Pers. writing, preparing copy, &c. as usual. Went to the Bazar also. Many other duties named to Bros. Prayer meeting this evening at Br. N.'s. Took no tea it being still absent. Was aided in the duty. Read Remarks upon Rom. 6th. After meeting read an art. in the C.C.O. on Revivals, by Mr. Winslow: & had longings excited to see the blessing here.

Sabbath, 8th. Rose late, having been in various ways kept up late last night. Had not time for private devotions etc after breakfast and family worship. Then had a brief season. Had my mind particularly drawn toward the Scripture, "and the Lord alone shall be exalted in that day." Was much moved in meditation on it. Made it my text at morning service: and in a part of my discourse was enabled to speak with much freedom & earnestness. Read Lectures on Apocalypse and Scott's Comm. in connexion with dinner time. At 4 preached from 1 John, 5. 4. Was considerably assisted. This evening Capt. M. read another of Mac Lyall's sermons: Numb. 14. 24. Had a little conversation with Christian friends afterwards. 'Tis now past 10 o'clock.

Wednesday, 11th. On Monday occupied as last week. In the evening Bros. N. and H. came home. Next day after returning from Pers. School made over my charge of the Office &c. to Br. N. Afterwards read part of a Hindi proof, and prepared copy for the press. Lecture in the evening as usual.

This morning my friend Dr. L. arrived. Went to pers. sch. as usual, & at 11, having an engagement, went to Eastown. Was there with Dr. L. most of the afternoon and evening. Rec'd to this city at 6, & had a pretty good opportunity. Dr. E. proceeded on his journey about 10. This day, & yesterday I have had an unusual, but seems to me unnatural cheerfulness. I do not feel trifling or light at all, on the contrary, have at times had a good deal of sorrow in divine things: but I seem to be in a sort of transition state to something or other. Oh that it may be to some advance in holiness. —

Tuesday, 13th. Yesterday was pretty much occupied in the usual duties. Pers. sch. in the morning, then conversation with Bro. [illegible] about various things. After this a long call from Dr. B. Wrote some letters. Bible class at 4½. After this went with Br. [illegible] to make a call which we thought duty required. Capt & Mrs. L. & Mrs. Mack. spent the evening here. Had a pleasant, & I trust profitable evening. To-day, read the remaining half of a little prof. Pers. sch. as usual. Attended to various duties that are pressing on, &c. arranged to aid Br. K. in getting home. attended to Treasury duties, &c. Went to the city towards evening, had a pleasant opportunity. Prayer meeting with my people after tea, & after that a business meeting. It is now past 11. How am I kept in the same steady frame of spirit these two days still: but feel that my soul is exceedingly barren, & lacking in spiritual life. Think I have upon the whole more light, but can hardly say whether I have really received the ever blessed Lord as my portion.

Tuesday, 17th. Still kept in a state of tranquillity and enabled to persevere in the discharge of duty, and in resisting temptation, in a degree hitherto almost unknown. Once or twice in my life have had such experience. Only once for any length of time; and yielding to temptation, & gradually returning to [illegible] [illegible] setting sin, broke it up. That which

& now experience, to pass, it is well founded; and to have as it is the work of the Holy Ghost he comforts & prays to be continued in the enjoyment of: yet not for storm or calm merely, but because he and feel that it is a legitimate attendant of that faith which overcomes the world, and a blessing every way, of incalculable value.

Have been occupied these four days as usual. On Sabbath preached at 10 from Matt. 22. 1-14, and at 4 from Mark 10. 13-16, & 28-30. In the evening heard Br. E. from "Choose you this day &c." On Saturday was prevented by a call from attending the Pres. Sch. Yesterday Th-day went as usual. Went to the Bazar on Saturday, not last week, but not this week. Went out with H. to make a call, but met Mal. & Mrs. W. who were coming to see us. So turned back. Lectured this evening from Mark 12. 18-25. Br. K. left last evening for Calcutta, on special duties; so I have the Pr. Office & Bindery again in charge.

Wednesday, 18th. Exceedingly busy. Press, bindery, correspondence, proofs to read, copy to prepare, directions to give, &c. Was enabled however with little intermission to maintain tranquillity, cheerfulness, & to keep my mind stayed — I trust, on God. At the Bazar this evening had a pretty good opportunity. Have had one or two occasions to-day & this evening to note how much of corruption there still is in my heart. My wicked pride was two or three times stirred, and that by very trifling things. May all-enduring, all-subduing grace still reign.

Wednesday, 25th. The past week has been much like the days preceding. The intense press of business which was upon me for a while has now moderated a little: so that I can breathe a little. I never before, perhaps, when so hurried, have been enabled to go on so calmly. The exercises of my mind during the last three days have been somewhat modified from what they were before: tho' I can scarcely say how. The seemingly imperturbable tranquillity of spirit which I had had for some time was deepened, so I thought at least, into callousness: and on Sabbath day I seemed to be threatened with a spirit of self-will & hardness. Thus I think I was enabled in a measure to resist: and afterwards in preaching had a degree of fervour. Discoursed at 5 p. m. in Hindustani in Rom 6 to a full from Luke 15. 31. and in the evening read a sermon from Col. 3. 17. The next morning when I rose I was sensible of the change above referred to. Have in the mean time occasionally been left to myself, and have consc-

month, since I have been living, I should not have done: yesterday morning in view of a delinquency was tempted to disregard: but I remembered what I had preached on Saturday evening, that self-dedication must be daily renewed: to work courage.

This is my Birth-day. I am now 33 years old. I am trying to devote a considerable deal of time to-day in meditation and prayer, but one piece of work after another requires my attention, and I can only snatch very little leisure. It is now 5 P. M. & I am having a few minutes of quiet. I find it very difficult to read my own heart, but I am encouraged to hope that I am now more being in my right mind than I have been on any previous anniversary of this day. I think I am somewhat more freed from Satan's yoke than I was a year ago: and feel more conscious of the ease of his slavish services, and the lightness of his burden. But I have been having a very deep waters in the course of the past year. The burden of — I know not what — that has at times lain on my soul has seemed unsupportable: it has seemed like a pain, a wearing in the very midst of my soul: but the darkest day of all was the 30th of last month: that of the preceding. The contrast since has been wonderful. And while I have many evidences that if in Christ I am but a babe, and that a very wanton, perverse one, yet I have unutterable cause to sing of mercy. I have also, in addition to spiritual mercies, no common temporal blessings to be thankful for. My wife and children, with myself, are in the enjoyment of excellent health, after a period spent in India that has broken down the constitutions of many: and although two are not, yet again they are; and we are comforted concerning them. Again, the Lord has been very gracious to our dear friends at home: & he has raised up for us dear friends here besides. He has given me much providential aid in my various duties. And oh in the face of how much perverseness, unbelief, disobedience, pride, and unprofitableness, has he crowned my life with good things. —

Sunday, May 1st. Occupied as usual. A good deal of my time has been given to poor N. On Friday we thought he was dying. But it pleased the Lord to check the violence of his disease for a season. He is still in the land

of the living. Have not been to the Persian School for several days: & in the evening have frequently been prevented from going to the Bázár. Have had much comfort of spirit in attending to this poor brother, and in all my duties. Hope my poor, imperfect services are accepted for His sake, who alone is worthy. On Sabbath preached in the morning from Isa. 12. 5., in the afternoon from Ez. 3. 17–19, and in the evening from Mark 7. 28* This evening spoke from John 15. 2. —

Br. B.z, on his way to the Hills, has been with us for two days. Is very kind & attentive to poor Br. The Lord bless his endeavours; I trust they are made in His name. Br. N. not yet back. The Press &c consigned by in my care still. Had a call to-day from A. C. Could not but hope, from his account of himself, that the Spirit has been visiting him, though he knows it not. Oh that he may indeed be turned from darkness to light. ——

Sabbath, 13th. On the 2nd and 3d was occupied as usual, but not feeling quite well. On Friday the 4th woke in a feverish state, and my visit my bed. Got myself up, and spent an hour or more in reading a proof sheet which the Office visited: then went to bed & had a bad day of it. The next morning rose feeling much better. Attended to considerable business during the day, but remained [illegible] to be very busy, & felt much exhausted: afterwards lay down. On Tuesday the fever was perhaps not quite so great. On Wednesday morning Br. R. arrived, & the [illegible] I made the Office Dr. [illegible] the two following days I gave myself to abstain: [illegible] a little during the time. [illegible] all night. [illegible] ing as well. Think I shall try in future to persevere my [illegible] can. I was visited to-day.

Last Tuesday morning poor Mr. took his departure. His evidences were not bright: still we hope for a mercy. In the evening the funeral took place, & Br. R. preached.

Friday, 25th. Twelve days since the last entry. Have in the mean time been recovering my strength, & resuming my usual routine of duty. Go a little more than a week since I re-commenced preaching: do not however go to the Bazar every day. On Sabbath afternoon, 20th, preached from John 19. 6. & had considerable aid in the duty.— Am occupied in these days with the Panjabi translation of the Scriptures: but am interrupted much by other things. Have resumed attendance at the Persian school. Do not yet rise so early as I wish: & do not find myself so diligent & self-denying as I ought to be.

Yesterday was engaged in a meeting of Session. Had a sad case of discipline. H. was deposed from the eldership for deceit & falsehood. Manifested a very bad spirit throughout. May mercy yet be shown him. To-day proof-reading, letter-writing, consultation on various matters, & several miscellaneous, occupied me. Did not go to the Persian School. Lectured to my people this evening from Luke 15th ——

Sab. 27th. Rose at 6. Preached at 10 from Zech. 13. 6. & at 5 in the City Church from Matt. 18. 8. In the evening heard Br. H. on the 23rd Psalm. An edifying discourse. In my preaching was a good deal helped, but otherwise have seemed to myself not much spiritually disposed through the day. Nevertheless think I have not been left altogether without motions of the Spirit on my heart, particularly this evening. But oh what a heart I have: & how little it takes to set the sinfulness in motion. Have had some experience of this to-day.

June 1st, Friday. Another interval of more than three weeks, without a line; but for it I have any good or sufficient reason. It has been as usual a very busy period. I can at length get back to work at the translation of the Scriptures into Panjabi. This, the Persian work, pastoral duties, Bazar preaching, &c. have my chief attention. The proof reading, duties as Treasurer of the Mission, & the [illegible] have left me, however, but little time for a good deal more.

June, 1849.

Meantime I have enjoyed a good measure of health & strength, and am able to say my eyesight apparently is most as well as ever. Have of late been making special efforts for the cause, & have succeeded in part. The range is perhaps a little earlier than it has been; & then instead of 5 & 6. But on times the spirit of self indulgence, in this and other matters, comes in like a flood.

Tuesday, 26th. Was interrupted while writing the above, & now six days more have passed without my having resumed it. To day I have again been brought to a stand. Rose this morning, feeling very miserable. Went to Persian School, and heard my dams. Took no breakfast, except a cup of tea: fearing, that unless I adopted this measure of rigid abstinence, I should be really ill. The occasion has been blessed: & have had my eyes in a measure opened, to see that I was in several respects going down hill. It does seem wonderful, how hard it is to follow the lessons of experience. Have now endeavoured to address myself anew to the work of self-denial, and diligent discharge of duty. So many days have now passed without my making regular notes, that I cannot remember in particular the employments of each: but the Sabbaths have been as follows. On the 3rd of the month I conducted Monthly Concert at 10 o'clock, & spoke at some length on the special occasions for fervent prayer, at present existing: as the state of the world, in several particulars; the position of Antichrist; and lastly the condition of our own church here. In the afternoon preached in the New Chapel on the Kingdom of Christ, its nature, the conquests, its triumphs, & the present duty of all within reference to it, from _____ and in the evening heard Br. Rudolph from _____ On the 10th at 10 heard Br. R. from _____ in the afternoon at New Chapel heard Br. from _____ and in the evening I read a discourse from 1 Peter, 2.6-8.— On the 17th at 10 I preached from Ecc. 12.13; at 5 in the church from 1 Tim. 3.16. and in the evening heard Bro. F. on Phil. 1.23. particularly the latter clause. Last Sabbath, 24th, I heard Br. R. in the morning from Matt. 25.1-4. In the afternoon preached at the New Chapel from

St. Luke. 25. 13, last clause, and in the evening in the Parish Chapel administered the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper. Text in Hindustani from II. Chron. 25. 2. After the ordinance Br N made an address in English. I felt very unwell much of the day, but in speaking had help and freedom. At the communion season did not have much feeling; this is usually the case with me. I think that so far as this is a criterion, my heart appears exceedingly hard. Have not yet attained my purpose of rising early. For a while did something be in the way of it: but have now fallen back again to 5 or later. Now it is 2 o'clock in the afternoon. The whole morning has been spent in getting myself, my books & papers &c. in order, and in bringing up my diary. Now to set out again.

Wed. 27th. Yesterday after writing the above went on with my translation, but did not get much done. Felt very unwell, & so continued the night. At 8 had the lesson in Hindustani as usual: the customary time. To-day have been pretty well employed. Study, translation, proof reading, correspondence on mission business have occupied me. Had more time than usual for devotional exercises. We had a fine rain to-day. It has been cool for some days past. We have had several showers; at nothing like that of to-day. Have to-night this evening had a delightful opportunity. —

Thursday, 28th. Rose at 4. Had more time than usual for devotional duties, but got up in better time than has been the case of late, for the Persian school. Had a more pleasant time there than ordinary. After breakfast read reading; this kept me till dinner-time, with an interval for meditation & prayer: a particularly blessed season it was. The book I read for the first time this morning was the first describing the child's conversion, and then his parting from his friend and instructress. In my meditations I went over my carnality of mind, and my undervaluing of the blessed Saviour, & then over the miserable condition of the people of this country, and especially this district, for whom we want to labour from time.

In favour of this season I remained with me in a measure throughout the day: though I had nevertheless two or three instances of the old corruption still abiding in my heart. At the Bible Class. After this there was a violent storm with most majestic, and rolling thunder. At 6 it was pretty clear again. I went to the Bazar. Had a favourable opportunity. Mr. R. & family absent the evening with us.

Saturday, 30th. Rose late yesterday morning. & this morning still later. How slow I am in learning to deny myself. Yesterday, I was engaged chiefly in writing a number of letters on Mission business. In the morning was at [illegible]th, and in the evening worked a little at the translation. To-day neither Pers. School nor translation: but all day Treasury duties, attending to repairs &c. going on, and other duties of a public nature. At the City this, we had an unusually good opportunity. Prayer meeting at Mr. R's. Was enabled to enjoy the exercises much. ——

Saturday, July 8th. Can scarcely characterize the past week. In some things seem to have made a little advance, but in others to have fallen back. On Sabbath morning conducted Mor. Concert, making some remarks on Ps. 110. & again on a portion of the 17th of John. In the afternoon heard Mr. R. in City Church on

and in the evening Mr. R. on Rom. 7. 21—24. During the week I have utterly failed in my purpose of early rising. For two nights the illness of my little boy disturbed my rest in a measure, & this helped to make me irregular, and yesterday & to-day I have not been very well myself, having a slight attack of sore throat. On Tuesday evening lectured from "Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy." On every other evening was at the Bazar. On Thursday afternoon in Bible Class had an interesting time. The 4th, 5th, & 6th commandments formed the lesson. Have been going on with the translation, occupied a good deal from time to time with Treasury, and other public duties. To-day Scotland papers came. Read the news, attending to some business in cantonments, and sundries, private & public, engrossed the day. Prayer meeting this evening at Mr. R's. ——

Wednesday, 11th. On Sabbath morning heard Br. K. from Matt. [illegible]; in the afternoon preached in the city House, from Deut. 7. 6; but the evening from 2nd Tim. 1. 15. Left [illegible] to [illegible] heat and [illegible] difficulty in speaking, my throat [illegible] sadly inflamed: [illegible] had much ease every way: great cause for thankfulness for the air experienced both in body and soul. Daily this week I have attended [illegible] in the morning and my preaching place in the evening: this is the third day that I have risen regularly at four o'clock. Still I seem to have accomplished almost nothing this thus far this week, many little things having occupied much of my time, in which I cannot see what I have done. Am going on with my translation, but at a very slow pace. Lecture on Sabbath evening from the case of Zaccheus: insisting much on the importance of bringing forth fruits meet for repentance. To day Overland letters came: a precious parcel indeed. Dear friends generally well. Praised be the Author of all mercies. Reading these, and overland news in the paper occupied much of the day. Worked a little on the translation. This evening at Br. Rs. read a little in Dr. C's pamphlet addressed to the Author of Horæ Apocalypticæ. Mr. V. was there also: had some talk on the subject of [illegible] towards our enemy". Several Scripture passages were cited. ——

Monday, 16th. Have continued to rise pretty early: [illegible] in the last five days to be up before 5. Have been regular at the Persian school in the morning and preaching place in the evening, except that the latter was omitted this evening, as I had a call to make. —— Have gone on with my translation*: but [illegible] deal with the [illegible] to assign to. Came to a satisfactory conclusion of the business to-day.

Saturday morning read Dr. K. on Matt. 25. 5th: at 5 preached in the Persian Chapel from 1 Tim. 1. 15: but the evening heard Br. L. on "Grow in grace". Was deeply interested in the services of the morning & evening, and a good deal helped in that of the afternoon. Thanks be to God for the day: and rest, and mercies: my title, pleasures of hope, & Christ. of a friend

* [illegible] proof reading also.

was that I should be reading. Spent a good deal in talking to my little daughter about her soul's concerns. Read also a little in the papers of the week: chiefly my diary for March. Have had very earnest prayer to-day, that the Spirit may be given for the salvation of my children. And that the Lord might be pleased to reveal himself to them. ——

Wednesday, 25th inst. Rose at 6. Bath, dressing & devotional exercises till 7. Pers. Lit. to 8. Worship & breakfast to 9 or thereabouts. Then devotional reading, and sundry items of business. It is now near 10.

On Tuesday morning last, after return from Pers. Sch. began to make preparations for going to Salandar: but the weather looked threatening; so desisted. Was occupied then in writing letters &c. In the evening went to the City, to my preaching place: afterwards had service in course with my own people. On Wednesday morning 18th Pers. &c. as usual. Then renewed my preparations, and sent off dak. house &c. on the road to Salandar. Was busy through the day with various duties; and at 4¾ P.M. got off for Sk. arrived at 8½ next morning, 19th. Had a pleasant visit. Enjoyed intercourse with native bn. Visitors much: and social worship with them. Examined schools, talked with people in Bazar, &c. and at 6½ on Friday evening (20th) left for Lodiana. Got here at 8½ on Saturday morning. Had the comfort of finding those dear to me in safety & health. Through the day was not very comfortable. But it was chiefly my own fault. I fancied myself aggrieved about something: and made much more of it than there was any occasion for. I am still given to discontentedness: am not sufficiently sensible of my own shortcomings, and often fail to make due allowance for others. Made preparations for Sab. services, and attended to various matters of business that presented themselves. In the evening Bazar as usual, and then prayer meeting at Br. R's. On Sabbath morning (22nd) at 10 preached from Ps. 18. 30; at 5 heard Br. R. Grown and in the evening preached from Ps. 67. 3: in which discourse I was in places a good deal aided, and in others left to great barrenness. Yesterday, the 24th, as well as the day previous, was occupied with translation, & other usual duties: and Bazar in the evening. On Monday did not get to Pers. Sch. having risen late. Yesterday wrote a long business letter to Sj. &c. Dined at Cousins, as it was his birth-day. Evg. lecture. Spoke from Col. 2nd, former part of chapter. ——

Wednesday, 1st. Low this morning not much before 7. Had been disturbed in the night by special causes: still the truth is that I am too self-indulgent, & it seems impossible to get fairly back again to the habit of early rising. Did not go to the Prs. Ch. Was occupied through the day with proof, translation, accounts, copy for press, & a little in meditation, chiefly as to the more profitable employment & economizing of my time. Had a comfortable day, feeling that I need much to be humbled for, & much to be thankful for. Bazar work as usual this evening, then preached in the Church, the Wed. service being mine this month. Subject, the doctrine of the Trinity; John 14. 16. Was much aided in the exercise. After tea (at Br. K's) business meeting. It is now past 10. Trying weather in these days: very hot: but my health is greatly sustained. Low to be as well, as at any time almost for years. Praised be the Author of all mercies. Oh to be disposed & enabled more heartily & actively to show his praise.

On Lord's day morning I preached from "Where is the promise of his coming?" In the afternoon in the City Church from Lev. 5. 22-25. Subject dictated by the fact that the country now far around, is suffering from drought. Was a good deal aided in both services. In the evening heard Br. C. on Rom. 1. 18. An interesting discourse. Last evening I lectured from 2 Tim. 1. 5. —

Through the day was engaged chiefly with my duties as Treasurer, as it was the last day of the month. Was at the Prs. Ch. however in the morning, & Bazar in the evening: only a little while at each.

Monday 6th. Since last writing have been occupied a good deal with translation, with the Arabic. Have commenced the study of Persian [illegible]. Was at the Prs. Ch. in the morning, & Bazar in the evening, without, I believe, any intermission. Preached yesterday afternoon from Isa. 35. 1. and in the evening from Josh. 8. 2. Had considerable aid in both services. Rose this morning at 5¾ & feel very well. Went to Prs. Ch. however only at 7½ & had a pleasant time. Was much quieted from the uncomfortable emotions of the morning. Have attended to a number of miscellanies to-day: and have spent considerable time in practical

reading, and in meditation: and have had a deep and distressing sense of my spiritual dearth. Oh for true humility, true contrition, true, and unqualified submission of heart. Oh, for "all things to come new."

Wednesday, 15th. Breakfast 5½. Fine. School as usual. Yesterday morning was prevented by rain, from attending, & on Monday morning by press of business. Lectured last evening from the parable of the talents, Luke 19. Capt. Conran & Mr. Davison spent the evening with us. Had some conversation on employment of time, and on the question, how to answer scoffers & gainsayers. Sabbath morning I preached from Ps. 16. 8. in the afternoon heard Br. R. in the City Church on 1. Sam. 2. 30. and in the evening, Br. R. in English, from 2 Cor. 3. 7th, comparison of the two ministrations. My little daughter misbehaved in church, & punished for afterwards: am not sure but I was rather hard in the matter. Am grieved with translation of Genesis, but of late have been much occupied with proof-reading, correspondence, & other necessary duties. My head also is in such a state that often I find it very difficult to apply myself with energy to anything. This became more particularly the case last week, about Thursday, & has continued a good deal so since. Cannot at all tell what to make of myself: Oh that He who alone can make anything of me, may graciously vouchsafe the interpretation I so much need, but of which I am utterly undeserving. This morning had the sad, solemn intelligence that Mrs. Tarbell had been suddenly called away. Oh to get the work of life squared up, and be found watching.

Saturday, 18th. Have for the last week, & especially the last three days been making special efforts to rise early. On Wednesday evening was at Col. Wm. Was struck with some remarks of his on the subject: and was encouraged to renew my efforts. Yesterday was enabled to make fresh resolutions with regard to another matter of duty. Hope and pray that I may be enabled to keep them. Talked to-day with B. about the claims of Christ upon him, and the defects of his present views. He listened apparently with much candour.

during the past week have been singularly prevented from day to day from my Bazar work. Twice I believe I went: and was prevented once by work in connexion with the press, twice by persons calling, just as I had started or was about to do so, and once by the state of the weather.

Sabbath, 19th. Rose this morning at 5½. Had some earnestness in prayer. At 10 heard Br. R. in Hindustani from Rom. 14.7.8. In the city church at 5. preached in same language from Gal. 1.11. In the evening heard Br. L. on Luke 10.42. A truly edifying discourse. Through the day have been a good deal occupied in reading my Bible in Heb. Read it also awhile in Eng. Had a letter in Brit's Eulogy. Felt the weight of souls resting on me a good deal, and an anxious sense of the necessity of doing more for their salvation. Oh to be wholly for God. —

Had this morning the great comfort of receiving a letter from my dear father. Ad mea. Praised be the Author of all mercies.

Monday, 20. Rose at 5¼. Visited Persian School. Was thus occupied nearly the whole day, in connexion with the brethren in arranging for the relief of those that are suffering from the scarcity occasioned by the long drought. Called at [illegible] places in Cantonments with Br. R. to excite an interest in their case. Spent the evening at Br. R's.

Tuesday, 21. Rose at 5½. Was engaged for several hours in consultation with the Bro. respecting the proposed addition to the C.G. School rooms. Talked about the plans for the relief of the poor who are thronging us. Did a little at my translation with Munshi, wrote several letters on matters of business, and in the evening went to the Bazar. After tea, lecture in connexion with the first part of the 6th of John, & spoke at some length, chiefly from V. 44th, 45th, 46th verses. Had freedom in the exercises, both on the importance of proper preparation for the sacrament, and in general of a spiritual state of mind. Oh to feel the truths more myself. Mr. & Mrs. C. & [illegible] spent the evening with us. —

Wednesday, 22nd. Occupied much of the forenoon in getting the papers &c. with reference to the Press, ready to send out to [illegible] & in writing a few miscellanies that could not be evaded. Wrote some

letters, and made a little progress at the translation. Was at
[illegible] in the morning. Did not meet the Magistrate on busi-
ness. Had a call from Mr. & Mrs. C.
Had the Ch. in the evening. Was prevented by mis-
management of the children from having any letter with Ch. this
evening. Room not to be lighted. Spent the evening at
Br. R's. Did a little with the translation.

Thursday, 23rd. Had an early call from Major C. He said
a large sum of money which had been collected in cantonments for
the relief of the poor: a reasonable providential supply.
Pers. School, translation, &c. as usual. Had a visit from a
native: most unsatisfactory: a gamester & disputant: I fear not to ha-
tient as I should have been. Bible Class at 4½: then business
with a Mahajan. The Church had an unusually good time.
Spent the evening on the translation. —— Have for a fortnight past
kept account of the time spent in bed. It has averaged, including an
hour or so, once or twice in the day time, 6h. 38m. out of the 24.

Friday, 24. Pers. Sch. — then Correspondence: necessary
correspondence, for several hours. A little time for meditation &
prayer: a little time at the translation. At 5, preparatory
service. Preached from Ex. 24. 7. Had much freedom. Some Chris-
tian friends spent the evening with us.

Saturday, 25th. Wrote to Brig. H. this morning, during the time usu-
ally spent in the Persian school: not feeling that I had time for both, & the
latter being a thing not to be delayed. Wrote to Br. Mc. & Br. B. also
to-day: then did something at the translation. Bazar in the evening,
& a pretty good time. Had a meeting then: Capt. & Mrs. M. at tea with
us.

Sabbath, 26. Preached at 10 from 1 Peter 5.10; and at 5 in
New Chapel from Gen. 4.8. Giving the utterances of my heart, this
used of a radical change. In the evening Br. M. preached from [illegible] 2 Cor. 8.9
and afterwards administered the Sacrament. I closed with a brief
address in Hindustani. Heard to-day, that Br. H. had left for
America. After morning service was at Br. R's. awhile. Mrs. R. is ill.
Spent a short time then with my little girl, and afterwards had a long
conversation with S. I trust he is penitent. ——

160 Sunday, 27th. Eng. Work, Correspondence, translation. A busy day. Some time with a native also that called to see me. Some time with Br. R. who left this eve. with his family for the Hills, Mrs. R. & the little boy being ill. Spent the evening at Br. N's with Capt. & Mrs. P. 7 to 5. A very pleasant evening. Had some discussion with B. to-day, about religious matters. He seems candid.

Monday, 28th. Opened school for Br. R. at 6, & taught till 7. Then Pers. Sch. till 8. Some writing. Misc. business occupied an hour or so: & the remainder of the day I was occupied upon the translation; intently. At 7 in the evening went to Col. P's. Have just returned: now past 11. — Have a tendency to depression to-day, but too busy to yield to it. Spiritual & divine things have not seemed uninteresting or distasteful to me, yet I know I live far below my duty & privilege. "Then shall I run in the way of thy commandments, when thou enlarge my heart."

Wednesday, 29. An hour in Eng. Sch. another to Pers. Sch. another spent in reading Fr. of India &c. two perhaps with Br. N. in conversation on various business: several in prayer, reading & preparing copy: and this evening preached in Church from Gen. 1.1. After tea went on with copy. 'Tis now after 10. Was much depressed in spirit to-day for some time: thought the evidence of my being unregenerate was distressingly satisfactory. Again this evening in preaching, had much animation. Oh to be truly converted.

Thursday, 30th. Felt & do much as yesterday. Sustained by an unusual sense of the divine presence: much the same sad & humbling view of the evil of my heart: unsure how far my feelings are of the right sort. Want to try more. Bible Class this afternoon: a case of discipline with the Orph. Girls this morning. A short time in the Bazar this evening. On my return found Br. T. had some difficulty in conversation with him.

Saturday, Sept. 1st. American newspapers occupied me a while to-day. Settling with the N. S teachers, & beneficiaries, &c. Business with a Mahajan &c. Eng. & Pers. Schools as usual, & an extra class of the former, Br. T. being absent. Got nothing done at the translation. This evening did not attend: feeling exhausted, & having head-ache and sore throat. Have been making special exertions this week to reduce my quantum of sleep, & have carried it perhaps too far. But have much

hope, that I shall, by the Divine blessing succeed in attaining a consideration before. Yesterday was the anniversary of my wedding day. Was busy with my usual employments, and treating duties in addition. Bro. L. & M. spent the evening here, and Mr. H. G., an officer whose acquaintance we have recently made. Cousin E. came, but was unwell, not feeling well: this night was quite ill: is better to-day. Have heard to-day that Sr. R. is worse. The Lord graciously sustain her.

Thursday, 6th. Have been unwell for several days past. Seem to have been just in the precincts of a fever: yet have escaped. Have gone daily to the Engineer's at 8, and stayed an hour there, and this morning had my hour as usual at the Wes. Sch.: for the three mornings previous had not been. On Monday was good for nothing: and attempted almost nothing. On Sabbath did a full day's work, tho' I had a sore throat. Bible class with Eng. Sch. from 6 to 8, or nearly so: a very pleasant time. At 10 conducted Morn. Con. translating from the C.C.O. an account of a native convert, Rangoth. At 6 preached in New Chapel from Mark 13.10. and in the evening heard Br. L. on "to adapt at the with Christ", which is far better, being the second sermon on this text which he has preached lately. Had favourable accounts to-day of Mrs. E., who is however very very ill. ——

Friday, 7th. Rose at 6½: an hour later than for a long time past: partly as I suppose because I have not been very well of late, & partly on acct of having been up late last night. Have felt better to-day than for several days previous. Throat not yet fully well however. Pastoral duties occupied me awhile: Seminary duties do., translation do. Visited the Kh. Kh. Hind for some time. Sad accounts from Mrs. Hills. Mrs. R. very low. But the Lord reigns.

Saturday, 8th. Visited Eng. Schools this morning. After breakfast correspondence, proof reading, treasury duties, &c. Went to the Bazar this evening, & spoke a short time. Prayer meeting here. Enjoyed it. Heard to-day that Mrs. R. was a little better.

Sabbath, 9th. Heard Br. N. at 10 on Cant. 1.1-8. Preached at 4½ in New Chapel from Is. 2.20. and in the evg heard Br. N. on Throat not yet well, therefore Br. N. left me as little to do as possible.

Monday, 10th. Heard to-day of the departure of our beloved friend &

fellow-laborer, Mrs. Rudolph. She entered into her rest on Saturday morning last, about 3 o'clock. "Blessed are the dead, who die in the Lord".

Tuesday, 11th. After being very busy at usual employments till 3 o'clock, felt much exhausted. After dinner lay down for some time. Then had a long consultation with Bro. L— respecting arrangements for Boys' Sch. School, &c. Lecture in the evening. Spoke from a part of John 8th chiefly v. 34–36. —

Wednesday, 12th. My little A's birth-day. She is two years old. Bless the Gracious Hearer of prayer for the many times that he has, in sickness & in danger, heard my prayers in behalf of this little one. May Covenant favour be, and abide upon him.

Rose at 5½. At 6¼ went to Eng. School: at 7¼ to Russ. Sch. After breakfast called to see E. for a few minutes. Got into my study about 10¼. Accounts occupied me for a little while. A note came from Mr. R. with money for 6. G. Sch. this had to be answered & the money counted. A note from Mrs. M. giving an account of the last offices of friendship performed for our departed friend. The funeral took place on Sabbath morning. Then a note from Mr. C. with money for the poor: this answered. Directions to give to the Binder: &c. to other people about divers matters of business. Began to write my journal for Monthly, about 12½. Col. M. called, and sat an hour or so. Time now 1½. From 1½ to 2 conversation with S. W. respecting the case of — From 2 to 4¼ correspondence, conversation with G. S., calling on Col. To 5, dinner. A few minutes rest, then devotional reading, which was presently interrupted by Mr. who came to give in his account. At 5¼ Major M. came: left at 6½, en route to the Hills. To 7 read letters from Br. R. R. to 9¼ worship with Or. Girls, tea, family worship, and conversation with Mr. V. Cousin, besides finishing reading letters. Then to 10, undressed, finished writing a letter to Bro. C. & concluded the journal of the day.

Thursday, 13th. Anniversary of our departure from America: the eighth. Goodness & mercy have followed me, oh how abundantly.

Rose this morning at 6. Usual morning duties occupied me till 9¾: Bible, Heb. to 10: correspondence & miscellanies to 10.30. Class in Ev. Chr. to 11.35: received money for the poor, put it away,

and answered note, to 12.10: read and ans[d] a letter from Bro. Waddell to 1: read proof (under interruptions) to 2¼: put papers in order, &c. till ready for post by 2½: ride, visit news: to 4.10 Gymnasium, &c. for dinner: to 5¾, & gave out for Field, Mid. Class. Then to Hq. till; after taking tea: then to Gymn. to dark, & walked to 9, p.m. — 18 x ¾: 15 minutes talk with H. & ¾ hour x H. & M. then prepared to retire.

Friday, 14th. Rose at 5½. Read. Baths, Leg. Sch., Gym. Ach., Gym. worship and breakf. in usual order, and a few minutes with Cousin, brought me to 9½. From this to 5¾ P.M. ½ an hour was spent on the half mined lot of American books, ½ an hour on the boys' Hist. lesson, 1½ hour on ordinary correspondence, proof reading 1½ hour, business with office & Binder, man, 40 minutes; reading answering notes from Cantonments &c. on various business, part by in connexion with the poor, partly for the bookstore, and announcing the result of a circular, 1 hour; Leg. Bds, 20 minutes, Dinner ¾ hour, Devs ¾ hour; arranging business, giving various orders, occasional interruptions, &c. &c. ¾ hour. Then prepared to go to the city. Had a trying time there. Two very disagreeable persons to deal with, & myself not so patient as I should have been. Had worship with Orph. Girls, then tea; when this was over it was 8. Gym[s] worship, and reading my Bible in my occupied me the balance of the evening. About 9½ commenced preparations for retiring, having already fallen into a doze. In bed about 10¼. —

Saturday, 15th. Rose at ¾. Could not get to sleep soon last night. At 6 went to school, thunders, &c. &c. as usual. Was in my study again by 9⅓. From this to 6, was occupied at proof reading, 1h.40 m.; reading over & comparing new version of Hind. hymns, 1h.10m.; business with printer, carpenter, W.B. 35 m.; Hq. Q. 15 m.; Q. B. 15 m.; Hd. Q. 35 m.; Class in Ev. Chr. ¾ hour; reading letters 15 m.; Binder 15 m. Keep 15 m.; various business with servants, 15 m.; Hq. &c. 15 m. Sending books to Capt. C. 10 m. dinner, 40 m.; Honing razor & shaving, 40 m.; reading a circular, Fr. Ch. of India, & talking all, 40 m. All the city had a rather better time than last evening. Prayer.

meeting at 7 Br. Rs. In his absence I conducted it. Afterwards got a little while alone for reading Gr. Test. Preparation for preaching. Then we had a long animated conversation about the Ev. Alliance. It is now past 11. —

Sabbath 16th. Rose at 5¾. At 6½ went to H. S. Bible Class. This occupied me till about 8. At 10 preached from 1 Peter, 5. 10; the same verse from which I discoursed a few weeks since: particular subject of remark to-day "God, the God of all grace, the Author of strength, establishing, &c. viewed in connection with the end, for which he has called His people, - eternal, holy, heavenly, the means, &c. that he has employed &c." Allusion to the suffering existing upon this Church, since the former occasion, in the removal of one of its members. At 1 held Bible Class with the girls of the Ev. Ch. — was much aided, & the more so to-day. At 4½ preached in the church, on the superiority of internal holiness to external ceremonial purification, and the absolute necessity of the former: taking into view the errors and superstitions that prevail here, being ordinances of man, in the place of true religion. Text, Mark 7. 2-23. In the evening preached a sermon from Rev. 14.13. Had not so much freedom in this as in the other services, yet was not left entirely to myself. Have had my bodily strength greatly sustained to-day, & do not feel at all exhausted. I have not spoken more to-day than I ordinarily do. Knowing that this is not expedient by which I could without injury get through such an amount of labour.

Monday, 17th. Rose at 5¼. At 6¼ went to school. After opening, met to see Br. R. who had arrived a little while before. Returned & heard a class mate. Was then occupied a good deal with Br. R. At 10.40 had first class. Afterwards various business connected with Sup. Hyde's schools; then a call from Mrs. K. Then another school item: a case of insubordination brought to my notice. When this was over it was after 1 o'clock. Prepared for and hindered work there occupied ¼ of an hour & 20 minutes ½ hour: Conversation ¼ of an hour. Conversation with Br. R. occupied me for some time after dinner. Then a perusal an hour & a quarter. Mr. B. spent the evening here.

Tuesday, 18th. Rose at 6. After usual morning routine was in my study by 10. Spent half an hour getting in order the accounts of the poor fund: ½ an hour Sr. Chr. lesson: ½ hour printers and binder, ½ hour sundries connected with School, church, &c. &c., &c. ½ hour putting papers in order, & Rec. Lec. duties: Again ¾ hour with the binder, and sending off books: ¾ hour by Mr. Bas's case: 2 hours correspondence: ¾ hour dinner: ½ hour business with Mr. R. ½ hour reading & meditation. Then prepared & went to the city: next tea: then lecture. Finished the evening with Capt. C. & Mr. V. — don't know how to give so much time to friends: —— for "the King's business requires haste;" no time extra to dispose of.

Wednesday, 19th. Rose at 6. After an hour in each school, worship, breakfast, & a short time with E. was in my study by 10. Business with office men, Carpenter, Sundries, ¾ hour, Sec.-duties ¾ hour, Hist. lesson ¾ hour; printer, barber, reading & answering notes, 1 hour; Correspondence, 2 hours. Dinner ¾ hour, to 4. Proof reading, an hour: visit to Mr. Off. 20 m. miscellanies 20 m. then Heb. Bible. After tea the same. Did not go to the City, on account of rain. 'Tis now after 10. ——

Thursday, 20th. Rose at 6⅓. At 6⅔ went at a proof which was wanted as soon as possible in the office. This and other proof reading during the day, & sundry business with Printer & Binder, occupied us about 3½ hours: accounts (Isaac ⅔) 1½ h. Miscellaneous duties, about an hour. After dinner business with Mr. R. then Bible Class: after which was with Mr. R. a short time when Mr. & Mrs. B. called. After tea aided H. in packing a box. This took till mid night, or thereabouts.

Friday, 21st. Rose between 6 & 6½. Heard class: then was occupied some time in relieving a stoppage in my ear. After breakfast called on E. Spent some time in planning how to pack some things for her. Gave sundry directions to Choksidars &c., took Mr.'s account of pub. work, and when I sat down in my study, it was 11 o'clock. Then business with the Binder kept us perhaps ¾ hour, Proof reading & business with the Printers, 2 hours; business with Mr., R. B., & others ½ hour, devotional duties some time. ¾ of an hour perhaps. After dinner various necessary duties till time for going to the Bazar, when Col. & Mrs. M. came

and I was detained. After tea spent ½ an hour or so on a proof, and as much (upon Psalter) in packing for S. Finished the evening at 9.0

Saturday, 22nd. Classes as usual: after breakfast had a twothirds case in the O.C.S. which took ½ hour or more. Then a long time with the box. Felt much harassed, but was enabled to make some efforts to be patient. Binder, Chalkidians, &c. ½ hour.* Then wrote notes for the last two days of this morning. 'Tis now 3 o'clock. Precious time! how it flies. I do try to improve it. O the helped, that my efforts may be more successful, and that in my efforts I may have higher ends in view. —

Sabbath, 23rd. Rose after 6. Was very unwell yesterday afternoon, & lay down for some time. In the evening felt better, & in conducting prayer meeting was much assisted. To-day have been very ill. Preached three times, & much aided in all. This morning at 10, Ps. 73.17. At 4: from Luke 2.10. and this eve. in Eng. from Ps. 130.4.

Monday, 24th. Algebra class: then a proof: then got the box ready, & despatched it. After breakfast sundries: made a little progress in the translation. Business with Lt. H. interrupted me for ½ an hour or so. Busy again. Early dinner, at 3¼ left with C. for Keber, to get her on her Bahia trip for H. Was nearly 6 ere I got back. Tea, family worship, attention to my poor little H. and a Chapter in Algebra, occupied the remainder of the evening. 'Tis now past 11. —

Sabbath, 30th. Spent the remainder of last week in the usual routine. In the morning class in Eng. Sch. (Gym. & Algebra, class absent), then Eng. class in Persian School, with occasionally a little time to spend in examining the other classes. After breakfast, Printing Office & Binding business, Proofs to read, &c. Notes on various business to answer, in addition to usual correspondence. Now a little time for the translation, some time daily, (or at least generally) reading Scriptures in original; an hour occasionally in Mathematics, with reference to the classes I am hearing, and in

* & half an hour Algebra, with reference to the boys' imitation.

the evening when home duty did not hinder. Bazar work. Such hindrances however have been frequent during the past week. Visits I had calls to make which I thought it my duty not longer to postpone, and so was hindered. Have tried to seize & improve the passing moments, but have seemed to accomplish very little. To-day preached three times. This morning from 1. Peter, 1. 2; this afternoon in the Chapel from Matt. 4. 1-11, and this eve.g in Eng. from 130th Ps. 4th v. discussing certain topics for which there was not time last Sabbath evening: viz. 1. The evidences that there is forgiveness with God. 2. How this forgiveness becomes available: viz. by faith: 3. the origin of this faith. Was much aided: as I was also this morning. This afternoon did not enjoy the occasion so much, though there seemed to be plenty to say. After worship this evening went to H. O, whose child is sick. Talked and prayed with them. 'Tis now past 10 o'clock: and is likely to be past 11 before I retire. I took a sleep to-day after morning service, in order to be the better prepared for extra duty.

Wednesday, Oct. 10th. Last week I was occupied much as the week before: only Br. F. having come home, he relieved me of the Math. class. On Saturday Br. N. got home, & I am now relieved of the charge of the press. On Sabbath at 10 I preached from the same subject as the Sabbath previous, my text being Rom. 8. 29. 30. In the afternoon at New Chapel from and in the evening heard Br. F. on Rev. 3. 20.— This week I am occupied, in addition to Pers. School and Bazar preaching, in getting the accounts in order, and finishing off sundry ends of business, preparatory to the Ann. Meeting. I am spending a good deal of time also in reading History.

Monday, 15th. The last week seemed to be spent, for some cause or other, to very little purpose. Accounts and miscellanies continued to occupy me, and I attended to Pers. Sch. in the morning, and Bazar preaching in the evening as usual: but at my translation I got nothing done. On Sabbath preached at 10 from "the wages of sin is death": in the afternoon in Chapel Br. R.

from I. Cor. 15. 55–57. In the evening Br. R. preached in Eng. from I. Tim. 4. 8. This morning our friend Major S. arrived from the Hills. After breakfast went with him to the Fire School. Was late when I got seated in my study. H. [illegible] all, I had a [illegible] occupied for some time with the miscellanies. Then a paper sent for my inspection occupied [illegible] After dinner had a call from a Eurasian and his wife with a child whom they wished to put to school. Had a good deal of talk with them. Took the child in charge, and then the business was this, it was too late to go to the Bázár.

Tuesday, November 13th. For nearly a month I have made no record: and though it has been a busy season, and for the first half was especially so, on account of the annual Meeting, yet I am not satisfied with the omission: nor convinced that it was necessary. At the same time it is true I may be thankful that I have not been left, as on some former occasions, to continue the omission still longer. Now let me try, not merely to keep up the habit, but by the Divine blessing to make it more useful than it has ever hitherto been. On Friday the 19th Oct.r the Sessions of the Annual Meeting of the Mission commenced: and in the evening Br. Morrison preached from

The next day, Saturday, was observed as a day of fasting & prayer, with a view to seek the Divine blessing on the operations of the Mission, and the outpouring of God's Spirit on our own souls, and the souls of our people, as well as on the heathen around us. The particular reason that led to the appointment was the fact that very little fruit appeared to have resulted from missionary labours during the past year, and that more had been removed from among us by excommunication & death, than received by baptism or otherwise to our churches. In the morning Br. Jamieson conducted a prayer meeting in English, and several addresses were delivered in the course of the meeting. It was a very interesting season. In the afternoon Br. Morrison preached in Hindustáni, and in the evening Br. Newton in English. The next day, Sa-

bath, Br. Jamieson preached in the chapel at 10, his subject being the parable of the gospel feast. In the aftn Br. Campbell preached in the city church, and in the evening in English in the chapel here: after which I administered the Sacrament, and closed with an address in Hindustani. I was enabled to enter upon the duties of the occasion with more of life than is sometimes the case. On Monday, Tuesday, & Wednesday, the mornings were spent in a public examination of the mission schools, and the balance of the day in very close prosecution of the business of the annual meeting. On Tuesday evening Br. R. preached in the chapel, in Hindustani. The business of the meeting was not finished till the following Monday. On Sabbath I preached at 10 in Hindustani; in the afternoon heard Br. Jamieson in the new chapel, and in the evening Br. Woodside in English in the Mission Compound Chapel. — In the course of the sessions of the Annual Meeting we had several interesting questions proposed, some of them rather exciting ones, & some things said which were adapted to try. But a spirit of forbearance prevailed, and brotherly love seemed in a good measure to continue. For this blessed be God. Our brother R. left early in the meeting, his little boy being so ill that an immediate change of air was deemed necessary. Soon after he left we heard that he himself was taken ill. Two days after the meeting was over, (Wednesday the 31st) I had a slight touch of fever myself. I had gone with Br. M. & Cantonments to the house of Capt. C. where he was to preach. Was taken with chillness before service commenced and during the remainder of the evening, and through the night was more or less under the attack. Next morning the fever left me, and the measures used were blessed to the preventing of a return. But for several days I was weak and tired, and not able to do much. On Sabbath, the 4th, preached in Hindustani at 10: or rather lectured, for it was mostly by Convt: I commented briefly on two portions of Scripture during the service. In the afternoon heard Mr. Vos in the new chapel on Heb. 1. 1, 2: a truly interesting and animated discourse.

November, 8 & 9.

In the evening heard Br. T. on "Epistles". It was an excellent, & truly edifying discourse. This evening we had our dear friends Labor Mrs. Hardcastle with us: they have just come down from the Hills. We were together, & evening, till very after 10 o'clock. The week following was much occupied in preparing to move to the house occupied by Br. K.: dear sister K's lamented decease having left the Orph. S. School without a superintendent, & that charge having devolved on Hannah. Was also considerably occupied in various business with Bro. N. & F. especially the former, they being about to leave for Lahore, to establish a Mission Station there, agreeably to a Resolution of the Mission at its late meeting. Did not go to the Bazar at all, being kept busy from morning till night at home. Last Sabbath I preached at 10 from 1 Tim. 2. 1-4, at 4 in the city Church from Matt. 12. 18-21. (in both which services I was much helped,) and in the evening heard Br. N. from "What is your life?" and a most interesting and impressive discourse it was. Just before morning service we had our land letters: they brought good tidings from those we love: blessed be the Gracious Hearer of Prayer, for this His loving-kindness. Yesterday the business of moving, as well as of getting the other house in order took some hours. Did something however toward bringing up the arrears of correspondence. Last evening got very deep over my accounts. Am trying in these days to recover my habits of early rising. This morning again was up by a little after day-break: was occupied much the same as yesterday, only that correspondence had to stand back altogether, while proof-reading had a little attention. This evening lectured on 2 Cor. 6. 1. Was aided in the exercises. After service took up this book, and have been busy since in bringing up its arrears. 'Tis now near 10 o'clock. Bro. N. & F. left yesterday for Lahore, and I have the superintendence of every thing for a time. The presence of the Lord, by His Providence and His Spirit, may abundantly make up the deficiency which thus exists: but O how much need have I to beg for that presence, and what a lamentable

time I am likely to have, (as well as all those that look to me for guidance,) if it be withheld. Poor Br. R. is still sick. Word came to-day. But his child is much better.

Thursday 15th. This morning (yesterday morning rose at 6 or before. Prof. reading occupies a part of each day. Yesterday was engaged a good deal in moving, and we got fairly conveyed in our new quarters. So here we are in the same house that we moved into seven years ago. What changes these seven years have brought! Last evening we spent at Major D's. To-day I spent some hours on the Prob[n]: had previously done nothing more than make a beginning on the batch. This evening have been occupied chiefly in the same. Had Bible class this afternoon in course.

Tuesday, 20th. Rose late this morning, having been kept up last night till near 2 o'clock by Mr. F. who had asked my opinion as to the course which a Christian should pursue in his efforts for the good of ungodly acquaintances. Found the conversation profitable as I hope to myself, and trust it was not otherwise with Mr. F. Spent much of to-day in completing the arrangement of my books & papers. Got nearly through. Read a proof, and spent a good deal of time besides in Office Business. Forenoon Mrs. N. & Mrs. F. called: & presently after Major & Mrs. D. Lecture this evening as usual. —— On Sabbath morning I preached from Micah 2.10. — In the aft[n] at 4 lectured briefly on the former part of the 13th Matthew; (reading to the 24th verse) at the New Chapel. Mr. V. preached in the Church. In the evening preached again from Hosea 7. 8–10. Girls' Bible Class at 1½. Was much aided in these services, both in body & soul. Praises be to Him, whose unworthy servant I am.

Tuesday, 27th. Have in these days such an amount of business on hand as it would be difficult for either body or soul to cope with, were not special aid afforded. Ask to be enabled constantly to put myself in such a posture as to obtain that aid. Have heard of the Bon's safe arrival at Lahore. Poor Br. R. still at Cabathu: getting better, but seeming much depressed. Br. P's arrival in Calcutta still future: or at least the news of it. Yesterday the winter

Session of the English School commenced. Most Providentially Mr. R. of Kotgurh is here just now: He has with all cheerfulness undertaken to attend to the School. He preaches also in English at 8 o'clock, so that both the services in the City are kept up. My time is so occupied from morning till night with various duties, but chiefly the Press, that I have not as yet resumed evening attendance at the Bazar: nor have I gone once yet, since the Annual Meeting, to the Vernacular Schools. On Sabbath morning at 10 preached from 1. Kings. 3. 11–13; in the afternoon in the Church from Psalm 36. 1. — and in the evening in English from Heb. 4. 14. Was considerably helped in all these services, so much so as to be legitimate ground for much thankfulness: yet greatly felt the need of suitable preparation. This evening lectured as usual: the third chapter of Titus, particularly the 1st and 14th verses, being the theme.

December 16th. Sabbath. Preached this morning from Heb. 11. 5, 1st clause: in the afternoon, new chapel, from Ps. 50. 22, 23rd: & this evening heard Br. R. on John 3. 7. —— On the first Sabbath of the month (2nd) conducted monthly Concert at 10, reading (chiefly extracts) from the Missy Herald an interesting account of the work that is going on among the Sectarians. In the afternoon lectured briefly at the new Chapel, & in the evening preached from John 14. 18. Last Sabbath (9th) preached at 10 from Ps. 67. 1&2; in the afternoon, in Church, from Acts 20. 21; and in the evening heard Br. Forman.

In the beginning of the month spent a part of several days in examining the Persian Gurmukhi schools: since which, have not been in either, being busy with the press, Translating, correspondence, &c. as before. On Friday dear Br. R. with his one remaining child arrived from the Hills. May Divine consolations, and Divine guidance be granted him. On the same day the Fits also arrived, & Evening called. M. was out, having gone to Cl. W's, where I joined her in the evening. Met the S.'s there as usual. At family worship was considerably aided, as I think I generally have been there. Oh that our meeting with those friends from time to time may be pro-

the better to them, and to ourselves too.

Sabbath, Jan.y 6th, 1850. Rose late this morning. Am still in bondage to procrastination, and fickleness of purpose, and by no means free from the claims of cloth & sensual life. Am busy generally, to a late hour in the evening, consequently retire late: yet have a predominant feeling that it would be better to rise earlier; which cannot be done, except I shall retire earlier. Then when the morning comes, I do not rise so early as I might, though I believe I seldom am more than seven hours in bed. And here in my diary, I fear I have been so irregular that I do as it were virtually say the practice is not worth maintaining. While every entry I make testifies that upon the whole I think it is. One thing I know, that I have not yet "overcome": at least I am sure that it is but a very partial conquest I have made over myself.

On Sabbath, the 23rd ult. I heard Br. R. at 9½ in continuation of his exposition of the Parable of the ten virgins: and after service we went to Cantonments, and heard Br. Duff (who had arrived on Friday evening, and who was staying at my house) from 2. Tim. 1. 9. In the afternoon I preached in the Church (City) from Ps. 139. 21. In the evening from Heb. 6. 12. after which administered the Sacrament. Enjoyed the occasion much. Br. D. took no part, as we had desired him to do, feeling too much exhausted by the labours of the morning: his throat being in a disordered state. We were then up till a late hour, the dear Pris and others being with us for some time after church. Between 12 and 1 dear Br. D. left us, to proceed on his way to Lahore.

Last Sabbath, at 10, Br. R. preached again, subject of previous Sabbath continued. At 4 I preached in the new Chapel from Mark 5. 17. and in the evening from 1 Cor. 1. 21. On Tuesday evening, (the first of the month and year,) I lectured from 1 Thes. 5. 1.

[* On Wednesday evening, the 26th ult. I baptized a dear native child

On Friday evening last, the 4th inst., I married a Jubilee, Gulab Singh, to Fabi, a woman with whom he had been living for some time, without the rite of marriage being performed: his eyes having recent

by [illegible] found, with reference to his duty on the subject.

This morning at 10 I preached from Ps. 90. 12. applying it to the Opening month of year, the Monthly Concert, and the Anniversary of my installation here as pastor, it being now four years since that event, and the first Sabbath of the year its anniversary. Was much aided in speaking. The people were attentive.

Monday, 7th. Rose at 7 this morning. Was kept up late last night by friends who remained after service. Our conversation was interesting, and I trust profitable: but this being kept up very now and then is one of the things that mainly conduce to prevent me from forming or maintaining the habit of retiring in season. Very busy all day. In the morning saw poor old Pandit Gopál who is lying very ill. Proofs, correspondence, and accounts, occupied most of the day. This evening Mrs. Cu. was here after which I was kept up as last night. Am just now released, a few minutes since, and it is past 11. Have however done something at my correspondence in the course of the evening, and have had some very interesting, edifying conversation. — Yesterday afternoon preached in the City Chapel from John 20. 30 & 31. In the evening heard Br. R. from Rev. 3. 20.

Wednesday, 9th. I had no special hindrance last night, to keep me from retiring early: sat up till very late, nevertheless. Was busy indeed, very busy: and it was late before I commenced devotional exercises: & then I felt that it was better to stay up still later than that these sh'd be neglected. Rose this morning about 7. To-day again very busy. Proofs, correspondence, Lobb's journal, &c. &c. Poor old Pandit Gopál died this morning. Oh that there were more hope in his death. His case however does not seem entirely hopeless. It is now near 11 o'clock. It has been a tempestuous day. Yesterday morning I rose about 7. Had a call in the course of the forenoon from Major S. and toward evening called on Mr. M'I. Lectured as usual at 7. My subject was Rom. 12. 1.

Friday, 11th. Late again in rising this morning. Seems to be some insuperable difficulty in the way. Have been at my usual duties yesterday and to-day; with some pretty large exceptions however.

Have resumed the long neglected business of sermon writing: & have made some progress, both last week & this, on a sermon commenced some ten years ago. X-day calls also have occupied me a good deal. Dr. T. and Rev Mr. M'I. came: and this evening H. & myself spent with other friends at Major B's: and now, having got home not much before 11, and then written awhile on my sermon, I shall be till after 12, in getting to bed: for it will strike presently. Got through some Bib. Soc.'y correspondence to-day, that has been for some time on hands, and have recently got through a number of things that were pressing rather urgently upon me. All this is matter for thankfulness.

Wednesday, 16th. This evening recommenced Bazar preaching, after an interval of about three months, during which I have been so busy that it has appeared out of the question. I hope the great press of business is really over now, and that I shall be able to attend to this duty, as well as to some others that have fallen much in the back ground. Last Sabbath morning preached in Cantonment Church from "All Scripture is given by inspiration of God." 2 Tim. 3.16. In the afternoon, New Chapel, Ps. 90.1–10; & in the evening, from Philippians, 1.6. Had a particularly pleasant day: and was much aided in every work. Mr. F. returned with us from evening service, & stayed till late. Interesting conversation. I am still retiring & rising late. Have however commenced the practice of taking a morning walk, which is something gained. It is very cold in these days. Feel it more I think, than I have done, since coming to India.

Monday, 21st. Preached yesterday morning from Lec. 9.10. at 4 in City Church from John 8.24. and in the evening in Eng. from 1 Peter, 1.7. Was considerably aided in all these services. Mr. F. finished the evening with us, & we had a good deal of conversation on experimental religion. This morning rose about 7. Had a walk. Am trying to resume the practice of morning walking. Br. R. & Mr. W. Carey dined with us: & H. & I spent the evening at Major B's, where we met the Rev. Mr. B. from Jalandar. Had a pleasant evening. We spent Friday evening at Col. G's, where we met his brother, Rev. Mr. G. & several others. Had some very interes

time, practical conversation with Mrs. G. To-day I had a call from R. B's wife. She wanted to talk about her soul. I found fact that there is even an anxious concern to live more in the light of God's countenance. Oh that there were more. On Saturday evening did not get to the Bazar, being engaged in conversation with a number who had called: & this evening did not feel adequate to the labour of preaching, after the labours of yesterday in addition to distractions of other sorts. —

Thursday, 24th. Rose about 7 this morning: and this has been about my time of rising this long while. I have one satisfaction, viz. that I get plenty of sleep, which I believe is a good thing for my particular state of health, especially taken in connexion with the fact that I am under such a press generally all day: not to say that plenty of sleep is a good thing for any one: but it is still my feeling & opinion that if I could put my seven hours at an earlier part of the twenty four, I should be the gainer by it. It wanted a spirit of self-denial: frequently at least. Took a walk this morning. In this am getting pretty regular. H. & I spent this evening at Col. W's. It is now just Eleven. —

Saturday, 26th. Walked this morning, and yesterday morning too. Have attended to Bible preaching only once this week. On Tuesday evening I had my lecture: on Thursday evening, or rather afternoon, Bible class: and on the other evenings duties which perhaps might better have been deferred. Last evening was at the church parties, where I had a good many people, and was pretty well listened to. Have this week come to a close of the great press of business that was upon me, and have been able to make a commencement on the Treasury & Rec. Sec. departments, that have so long waited. I must work I hope to take up some of the other things that I have been able yesterday & to leave off or postpone. This evening Br. H. from the Hills, en route to Peshawar, & major S. were here. Enjoyed their society much. They stayed the Prayer Meeting. Had calls also from two Europeans or Eurasians to-day, who seem seriously disposed. One of them I hope is a decided Christian: perhaps both. - Yesterday saw a letter from my cousin J. to his sister L. which gave me great pleasure. A subject of precious grace, trust.

Monday, 28th. Rose at 7. very late; & that although I retired last evening at 10. After the labours of yesterday, it was perhaps an advantage. Preached yesterday morning in the Church in Cantonments, & a crowded house. The men of a Regt just passing through occasioned this. Text, Ps. 18. 30. 2^{d} clause: being a continuation of the subject commenced a fortnight ago. Preached fifty minutes or thereabouts, and I still did not say near all I wanted to. At 4 in new Chapel preached from John 14. 16, and in the evening from Acts 8. 37th. Had Bible class as usual with the girls, after morning service. To-day did not get through much of my usual work besides the reading of a proof, and getting off a large lot of Bibles & Testaments, & so to Peshawar. My time was occupied a good deal with friends. Col. G^{t} brought a friend, Major G^{y}, & then the others, Mrs. &c. and while they were here, Dr. A. came: and this evening Mr. & Mrs. C. were with us.

Thursday, 31st. The press continues to keep me very busy. On Tuesday evening I was at the Bazar, & had a pretty favourable time. At 7 had the usual lecture. On Wednesday was occupied somewhat in planning for a school room to be erected for the Orphan Girls. In the evening went to the Bazar, and in company with Dr. H. examined some timber, with reference to the proposed building. Was not very well through the day. Soon after returning from the city, G. came to speak with me about his sister who was a servant (rather a slave) born of the Afghan princess here, and who was wishing to escape and come to him. In the course of the evening she effected her escape: and to-day I had a message from her mistress, the Begum, requesting me to send her back. I replied that desirous as I was to continue on friendly terms with the Prince, I could not force the girl away from her brother, & compel her to return into servitude.

Bible class at 4 as usual. Major & Mrs. D. spent the evening with us. Had pleasant and I trust profitable intercourse with them. Accounts have occupied me a good deal this week, & I am not through yet.

Saturday, 2^d. Have continued my habit of morning walking, but do not yet get to rising early. Have been occupied a good deal in planning & preparing for the new building. Was at the church last evening. Had rather a good time. This evening went out into the country after some timber. This forenoon was at the Prussian School. Spent some hours in examining it. Prayer meeting this evening at Br. R's: after which some discourse about denominational differences, & afterwards about our Mission Schools. —

Saturday, 9th. Still intensely busy. Seemed to be beginning to breathe a little freely, a week or two ago, but it was only for a few transient hours. Commenced some matters that I am anxious to attend to, and which are of great importance, but am again to lay them aside. 'Tis chiefly the Press, but a great deal of correspondence besides; and first & now, in addition to divers miscellaneous duties, comes this building that is to be erected. I have however been much helped in this and other matters during the past week, and have much cause to be thankful for it. Am still rising late: have not yet risen, or a little before. Heart very cold, & grovelling. Have found myself at times moved to earnest pleadings before God, but afterwards found I had little power or disposition to resist temptation. Last Sabbath morning preached from 1 Tim. 4. 8, taken in connexion with Ps. 144. 15, and Ps. 19. 7. in Centennial Church. Was aided a part of the time, while in places I seemed to move on heavily. Had however an attentive audience: hope the word was not altogether unfruitful. In the afternoon preached in the City Church, from John 14. 9–11. My friend Major S. was there. Returned with me from church, and stayed evening service. Had in the interval much pleasant & profitable discourse with him. In the evening heard Br. R. from Acts. 14. 22. — an interesting & instructive discourse. On Sunday evening and Monday, after held the usual services, and last evening was at the church preaching place: the only time in the course of the week. On Monday evening I rather make it my plan not to go: that I may get my chest get rested from the labours of the Sabbath: on Wed^y

day evening I made a call, which I considered one of duty: and this evening pressing business, connected with the printing Office, kept me occupied until almost dusk. Prayer-meeting here in course. Was enabled to enjoy it considerably. Afterwards had some conversation with Br. R. & Br. V.: particularly about a passage of Scripture: Isaiah 64. 5th. 'Tis now 10½, and I am to try to get up in the morning by 6.

Sabbath, 10th. Rose at 6. At 10 heard Br. R. on John 11. 17–27: at 4 preached in New Chapel from John 3. 19. and in the evening in English from Heb. 12. 14. In this last service was particularly aided. After service read Winslow on the Spirit an hour with H. found it very edifying.

Monday, 11th. Rose before 6. In prayer unusual fervour. Sat to work, took a walk, then sat down to proof reading. At worship had an old man, a wandering Portuguese Catholic, who came to me yesterday, and to whom I was moved to shew more regard than alas I have oftentimes shewn to such characters: not but that many of them are most unworthy characters: still their case is pitiable, and there are perhaps many of them who by suitable efforts might be brought to a proper mode of life, and eventually by the divine blessing to a saving knowledge of the truth.

Wednesday, 20th. Rose before 6. Have succeeded every morning for the last seven days, in rising about 6, except one morning when it was 6½ or so. Continue to be exercised (more) with business, and at times find myself in need of special divine aids, to keep me from being quite discouraged; but those aids are from time to time graciously granted, and I am sustained. Last week the school room for the Orphan girls was getting under way very nicely, and I was quite elated to see the work advancing so well: but God saw fit to teach me a little patience and faith in the matter. Heavy rains came*, and the work has not only been delayed for several days, but the foundation is in a measure affected wherby, so that it may be a day yet for several days before the work can be recommenced: and more than half the Cachar bricks that lay ready for use are reduced to mud. The loss however is a small one: much less perhaps than many have sustained from this

* commenced Friday night.

Feb. 1830.

very rain, while millions will perhaps be benefited, by the advantage given to the crops. To-day it is beautifully clear & bright, although clouds still rang about. For the trees just planted, the weather is most favourable.

I have been occupied more or less for several days with a distressing case of discipline in the Church. Session met on Monday evening, and last evening after lecture, but the business is not through yet. I lectured from Heb. 9.14. and was enabled to be specially earnest.

On Sabbath morning I preached from Hebrews 10.35. — In the afternoon it rained so much that both the services in the city were omitted. In the evening preached from Mark 1.15. "Repent ye." Was considerably aided in both services: though in the morning the thunder and violent rain kept the people from giving so full attention as they otherwise would have done, which again stood a little in my way. Called this morning with H. at Mr. Hill's, but did not see any one. Last evening we called at Mr. Cr.'s. —

Last night Samuel's room was entered, by a hole made under, (the party thro') the wall: one of his property stolen. Thieves not detected.

Friday, 22nd. Continue to rise at 6 or before: but as the season is advancing, this is now all so late. Yesterday, was much dejected. Had many things to attend to, which distracted my mind: also had not those aids which I sometimes have. At Bible class was helped somewhat, and in speaking afterwards in the Vestry: still felt much under a cloud. To-day am not so hard pushed. Have been reading with much interest an article in the C. C. R. on itinerant preaching. Feel that I have not done enough of this: while I am afflicted with a number of incidental things, which might be just as well performed by some one else; a deacon, if I knew how or where to find him; from occupation it will be to serve tables, while I might give myself to the ministry of the word. In this matter, as well as in the dearth of spiritual influences existing here, I sigh for better days. Have had the people recommence the use of the O. S. School-room to-day, first taking up the most of what had previously been made. The Chaplain, Mr. S. called to-day, with his brother Mr. S.

Thursday, 28th. I might perhaps with propriety put it Friday instead of Thursday, as it is now past 2 in the morn-

I am expecting to start for Lalandar between 6 & 7: and this has been so many things to attend to, that I have not got to bed yet.

On Sabbath morning preached from Isa the afternoon, at the New Chapel from Matt. 5. 3. — and in the evening, still in Hindustani, from Matthew 5. 6. It was communion season, and the services in Hindustani, except the address & prayer after the Sacrament. Dr. Rudolph administered the ordinance, and I closed the services. Had a good many Hindus present from Cantonments. Enjoyed the services, but not so much as I desired to do. — On Friday afternoon the preparatory service had been held as usual. Preached from Ezekiel, 9. 4. This week has been very busy, as usual. Spent Monday evening at Dr. T.'s, and last evening, (Monday) at Mr. Ch.'s. — On Tuesday evening lectured as usual: and this afternoon had Bible-class. Mrs. T., and Mrs. T^r called, and last evening (Wednesday) we called at Mr. S.'s & some other places, before going to Mr. C.'s. Thus I seem to be going out a good deal, although so busy. But these occasions seem cases of duty. Dr. R. spent this evening (last evening) here, and we had some interesting conversation with reference to the schools. After he had left, had a case of discipline among the Orphan Girls. Fear I was not however quite discreet in administering it.

April 10th. Br. Porter arrived here on the 20th March, late at night. It is now some days since I made over the Press &c. to him: and I have been gradually getting the odds & ends of business off my hands. Am now ready, so far as appears, to resume the Panjábí translation of the Scriptures, and to go at the new version of the Psalms, for the Arabic Psalm & Hymn book. Have had a cold on the chest of late, & have not yet returned to Urdu preaching, which, during the time I had charge of the press, I had almost entirely omitted: but now I hope to resume

that also. I have continued to preach twice or three times every Sabbath, excepting the Sabbath before last, when I did not preach at all, but only aided in the evening service; having had a slight attack of fever two days previous.

On the 1st of last month I went to Calandar, and returned on the 7th, after a very pleasant visit. Spent a few hours at Tiboo going. The same returning. Found Mr. B. & his sister Mrs. S. here on my return. They were here two or three days, when my business came on more pressing than ever; and this I did not resume my diary.

These are days of conflict: interspersed with hours of deep depression. I am ever and anon attempting some new effort in the overcoming of downward influences and tendencies, but generally fail.

Sunday, 16th. Have now been going on with the Panjábí translation for several days. Am relieved of the sermon under which I was from multifarious secularities, and breathe more freely: but now new duties begin to press: some of them duties that I know not well how to perform. Oh for aid from on high.

My friend W. R. C. came over here on Friday morning last, and was with us till this morning. On Sabbath morning, I preached from Isa. 1. 13. and in the evening from Matt. 24. 44. Was considerably helped on both occasions.

Am now quite restored to my usual health. Oh to be enabled to use the blessing as I ought. Wife and children also with health also. Oh for a sanctified use of all mercies.

Monday, May 20th. Another long pause, without any adequate reason: and very probably notes omitted of some things which I shall hereafter want to remember, but be unable to. In the mean time I have been enabled to some extent to deny myself, and resist evil tendencies, but often have in a measure yielded to them. In the matter of early rising have been enabled to make some advance. Am up generally about 5, tho' I do not retire till 11 or after. Take a little sleep, ½ an hour to an hour, in the middle of the day. Thus far, like the plan well. We have had an unusually favourable season thus far. Very little occasion to use the punkah during the day: and but for

the mosquitos then would not be much at night: for the nights are cool. Tuesday, 21. Wrote thus far yesterday, & was interrupted. On Sabbath (19th) in the morning heard Br. P. on Rom. 2. 6-10: in the aftn at 5 preached in the City Church from Rom. 2. 4., and in the evening from Matt. 3. 2. the same text, (though from a different Gospel) from which I preached about 3 months since: burning however a different train of remark. Was helped on the occasion, as well as in the afternoon discourse. On the Sabbath before, 12th, preached in the morning from 1 Tim. 4. 8, (being my third discourse on this text within a few weeks,) and in the evening read an old sermon on 2. Thes. 1. 7-9.—

On the 25th of last month I closed my 34th year. Was enabled in a measure to think upon the great goodness of God, by which I have been spared so long, and blessed so much. On the evening of that day I married Margaret, the best and nicest girl in the Orphan School, to Kira Vil, a young man from Anttila, occupied there as a Scripture Reader in the Mission.

Am occupied in these days with the translation of Genesis, proof-reading, pastoral duties, and superintendence of the Russian School: now in fact no longer particularly Russian, as both English and Gurmukhi are taught in it. For some time past have been there very seldom. Am now again trying bathing daily.

The weather is getting warmer. The thermometer this morning at sun-rise stood at 80°. It is now cloudy, looks rather like rain.—

Monday, 27th. Preached yesterday at 5 P.M. in the Pers. Sch. Chapel, from Ps. 112. 11. and in the evening from Ecc. 1. 2. Had considerable air on both occasions. Last week did very little I hope preaching, various hindrances arising. On Saturday, went: on Friday evening called at Col. G.'s; on Thursday evening at Mr. B.'s (the magistrate); on Wednesday evening we were at Major D.'s; on Tuesday evening I was aiding M. in unpacking an invoice of lamps just arrived: a business which, I am thankful to think, we are now having the last of. Some of them however, nearly the half, were for our places of worship.

I am overwhelmed in these days with a sense of the much I have to do, and the little I am accomplishing. All last week, did little or nothing at the Translation, being immersed in proofs. At the

of my work, have not yet done anything. Have continued to attend the Mus. School in the mornings. Did not go this morning, Mr. & Mrs. B. having called to see the Orph. School.

Monday, June 3rd. Down before 5. Am now rising earlier than has been the case for a good while past. Reading Overland letters, writing a long letter to Mrs. M. and attending to the case of an Afghan, a pensioner of Major M.'s have kept me busy the most of to-day. Letters from home replete with interest. Dear friends well, and apparently enjoying much of Divine favour. Praised be He, from whom all blessings flow.

Yesterday morning was Monthly Concert. Read some passages from the Miss. Herald respecting the progress of the work in South Africa, and among the Armenians. In the aftn heard Br. P. on Jam. 2.44, and in the evening Br. R. on John 4.23. — Last week attended to Bazaar work and the Persian School also pretty regularly. Spent Friday evening at Col. W.'s, having previously called at Dr. D.'s —

Friday 14th. For some days past have been rising late. This has arisen partly from my having been late in retiring a number of times, & partly from my having, (on account of the change in the weather perhaps,) not felt so much as formerly the need of sleep in the day time; so that for several days I omitted it: & nature made reprisals by late sleeping in the morning. Twice this week we have spent the evening out, and thus been kept up till a late hour. Last night it was near 1 when I got to bed: and I did not rise till near 6. It was very hot till last Sabbath, when in the evening there was a violent thunder storm, attended with hail, such as I never before saw. Some lumps were larger than a duck's egg; and I heard from various sources that still larger ones had been picked up, weighing 6 oz. each. Much glass was broken: and some sheep & goats were said to have been killed. On Tuesday again there was very heavy rain. Last Sabbath morning heard Br. Porter on

and in the afternoon preached in the City Church from Ps. 81.13.

In the evening was expecting to preach, but on account of the storm there was no service. — Have not got on well with my work for some time past. Have a great deal to do, but seem to make no progress. This is par-

by at least due both state of my soul. Have been in a half-dead kind of way: not much life in duty, and not much pleasure in worship. This morning at family worship was aided in an unusual degree: and felt much in pleading for spiritual blessings for myself and household, and those round about. — Spent last monday evening with some American friends, and had some opportunity for profitable discourse. Am glad & thankful I have been brought at length to make a beginning in this business.

Monday, 17th. Rose a little before 5. Yesterday at 10 heard Br. R. on

In the afternoon preached at Cit, Chapel from Matt. 15, 27, and in the evening on Ecc. 1. 2.; having but made a commencement of the subject three weeks since. Both in the aftn & evening services was considerably aided. Yesterday morning I was under a heavy cloud: very, very much depressed. In prayer and meditation all seemed dark and unsatisfactory. Read for a while the memoir of Mrs. Van Lennep: and my mind became somewhat composed: & this effect was increased by Br. R's sermon. Afterwards in Bib. Class with the orphan girls had still further aid, and the rest of the day, was kept in rather a comfortable frame. This morning I have risen rather earlier than for some days past: and now I desire to make a fresh effort in the way of improving my time. I know not what has gone with it, this long time past. Now I must see what goes with it, by taking regular notes. Oh for heavenly aid in the difficult, but momentous matter, of spending it aright. It is now nearly an hour since I rose. — viz. 20 m. before 6. — From this time to 6¼ was occupied in hearing the arz of a servant, and saying what seemed proper in reply, and in receiving a brief call from Br. R & Mr. J. — Little matters of this sort greatly fritter away time in India. — Then ½ hour devotional exercises. — ½ bef. 7 to 8, Persian school. — Worship; and afterwards had to go out to see to some work. At 8.40 sat down to breakfast. Then had some business to attend to with Mr. C. from whom a note came. Attended to the business & answered the note: & had a little talk with Br. R who likewise came on business. And now it wants a quarter of 10. — Read Fry's India a little while, when a native Christian sargyman from Futtyghur, who had come with tents, presented himself. Could not consistently with duty neglect his case. He was in trouble, & did not know where else to go. After disposing of him, had a half hour or so with Br. R. who came in

with some books for the schools (Gul dastas) and wanted my opinion about them: also we had some consultation about the translation of the Scriptures in Panjábí, preparation of Tracts, &c. Then Joseph came in, to tell me of a pastoral case, requiring my attention. The individual concerned is to come in presently. Now it wants 20 m. of 12.— There comes Joseph.— A conversation of some length with the individual (a Mss. N.) and afterwards with Br. & Mrs. P. respecting her, together with finishing the Ld C of India, to 1 o'clock.— Half an hour getting a punkah rope in order, and an hour & half sleep, which brings me to 3 o'clock. To 3½ accounts and miscs. Then dinner: and immediately after an item of accts came to hand, and a letter from a Begum. When both these were disposed of, it was 4¾.— Sat down for devotional reading, but was presently interrupted: and now (6 o'clock) I have had perhaps a half hour for devotions. I have been engaged ¾ hour with Gilbert, Mála, &c.— At 6 the buggy was ready for me to go to the Bázár, but something detained me. Read the C.C.O. was not to be for minutes that intervened. Meantime the Fatteghur Orphans J. came in. Thus I was variously detained till near 7. At the Bazar had a pretty good time, though not long. At 8 we had tea. Br. & Sr. P. were with us. Spent the remainder of the evening in conversation with them and singing. When they left it was near 11: and when I retired, it must have been well on towards 12.

Tuesday, 18th. Rose at 4 2/3. Bathed dressed by 5.10. Devotions to 6. Proof reading to 7. Pers. Sch. to 8. Then worship & breakfast: & finished the proof. Attended to a call for aid to the Pub. Sor., sent some books to the Pers. Sch. and now it is 10 o'clock.— The accounts of the new School Room, & the will occupied me chiefly from 10 till evening: but I can hardly say chiefly when so many other things intervened. But this was the manner I kept myself at when not interrupted. The chief interruption was on acc of a quarrel between a C.B. and a Muhammadan. I.S. came to tell me of it: and from his statement I fear the conduct of the former had been very bad. In the afternoon called him, & had his account of it, which was certainly much more favourable, & I trust nearer the truth. In the evening after lecture, had another session, I.S. & D.B. both being present.— The Bazar had rather a favourable time. But a man who had stood quietly made a speech about Lat— at the close, which I fear

may have very much neutralized what I had said, though I tried to correct his views. — M's lecture in the evening was from John's 2d Epistle. Retired about 11 o'clock.

Wednesday, 19th. Rose about 4½. At 5:10 or so sat down for reading & meditation. In my devotions had not much comfort: and this it was that I felt my case to be sad: a little disposition to draw near to God. There seemed some insurmountable barrier in the way: and that, not on the part of the ever Blessed One, but in my own carnal, self-seeking heart. From 6 to near 7, continued the accounts I was at yesterday. Then went to Persian School. We have now had worship and breakfast, and it is 9½ o'clock. —

Saturday, 22nd. Rose this morning at 4¾: yesterday morning at 4½. Am getting back again a little to my purpose of early rising: but am still irresolute about retiring in season: as alas I am in many other things. Last evening had a pretty good time at the Bázár: afterwards was going with H. to Major D.'s, but a formidable tufán came on: we turned, and so we had to stop in midnight darkness. Presently it cleared away a little, and we got home safely. There was no rain: and in an hour or less it was beautiful moonlight. The evening before last made a call (Mr. H.) & the evening before that another (Mr. S.) so that I did not get to the Bazar either evening. Both these calls I thought it my duty to make without longer delay, though I expected being kept from the Bazar. Enjoyed them both, more than we had expected.

Have been much depressed of late; was especially so yesterday: but some thoughts of God in a measure relieved me, and after a while a letter from a Christian friend, accompanied by one that he had just received from dear Mrs. N. contributed further to my comfort. To-day I am tolerably cheerful. But oh how low I lie: how far, far below my privileges. This is what I want to get out of. Oh how could it come to pass that I should lie in the darkness of my tomb, as well as afford me another with reference to the formidable, perplexing load of cares and duties under which I labour. Have been attending the Persian school again for some days past. Was there this morning: afterwards compared a proof. Spent a few minutes with a servant who is ill. Read a few minutes in a newspaper. Then wrote these notes. It is now past 11. —

Sunday, 25th. Rose at 5½. Did not go to the City. It was very dusty, and besides I had a proof to read. Also had a call from Mr. V.— Proof reading, and again comparing, and solving difficulties, occupied me much of the day. Wrote an or[d]r letter: (Bo.) Forenoon evening had a Session Meeting. G. L. applied for admission to the church. Was rather encouraged respecting him, but did not decide his case. — Lectured this evening from the miracle of the 7 loaves & 4 thousand. application, man's impotency, but Christ all sufficiency, for the duties he calls on us to perform.

On Sabbath morning preached from
In the afternoon at 5, in the New Chapel just finished, at the foot of Mussy Lunge, to a good audience, from 1 Kings, 8 27, 28, & 29th verses: and in the evening from 2d Kings, 17.33. — In all these services was favoured with a good degree of freedom and comfort. Br. P. aided me, by conducting the former part of the morning & evening services. — Yesterday, proof-reading, correspondence, accounts, chiefly occupied me. Spent the evening at Major D's. Returning, we were overtaken by a tufán. The darkness was at times great. Reached home however, in safety, thro' the mercy of Israel's Gracious Keeper.

Thursday, July 11. On Friday last went with H. and our little girl to Salandar. H. & the child were to proceed to Lahore. Providential difficulties however occurred, and they returned with me on Monday. We were much exposed to the heat on our way back, but through Divine mercy our health was preserved. I conducted the morning and aftn services at 5. and in the evening G. B. administered the Sacrament. On Sabbath the 30th we had monthly communion at 10, Br. P. Conducting it. In the afternoon I preached in the Church from and in the evening in Hindustani from — Leviticus 16. 34. after which administered the Communion.

Yesterday proof reading occupied me almost the whole day, & the evening a meeting of Session on aft of G. M.'s case. The day before, I was engaged in getting my books, papers, accounts, correspondence &c. in order, and afterwards in attending to G. M.'s case. In the evening lectured fr

John 15. 4-6. after which married Sulaiman & Jane. The wedding entertainment occupied the remainder of the evening.

Wednesday, 17th: Last night we had a fine rain: & this morning the change is delightful. It had become very hot, and fears were entertained that the regular rains might not come at all. But He that "hath not dealt with us after our sins" has mercifully heard our prayers, and sent the needed blessing.

On Sabbath morning I preached from 2 Kings, 8.13: at 5 P.M. in the Murray Gunj Chapel (really in cantonments, but at the foot of Murray Gunj) from Matt. 13. 45, 46: and in the evening in Eng. from 1 Peter, 2.7. last clause. — Am making a little progress again at my translation. Have tried earnestly to ask divine aid in this, and the other duties that press upon me.

N.B. The thermometer yesterday in my bed room stood at 94°: & this I presume has been about the temperature day & night for a length of time. This morning about 8 or 9 it stood at 83°, hanging in a door that opens on one of the verandahs.

Wednesday, 24th. The rains have continued, most beautifully. The season seems likely to be a finer one than we have had since 47: & perhaps more so than that. To-day is a regular rainy day. Heavy clouds: the ground thoroughly soaked, (or some distance down at least) pools of water standing in them, the trees looking beautifully green, and the rain coming gently, but steadily, down: doors all open, & the thermometer at 81½°, hanging against the wall inside: and it is now near noon. There is a sense of dampness, but that is nothing.

Have been occupied at my translation a good deal for some days past, and am making a little progress. H. has been very unwell within a week past: kept her bed two or three days: & I was a good deal occupied with her. She however she is in the school room again.

On Sabbath morning I preached from 1 Cor. 2. 2. — In the afternoon lectured from Galatians 3. 26-29: the great point exhibited being faith — what it is — especially its relation to Christ. In the evening heard Rev P. on 2 Tim. 2. 19 — To-day is my little cousin Francis Newton's birth-day. May it be a happy one, and be followed by many more, each happier than the preceding.

Aug. 1850.

Saturday, Aug. 3. Rose late. Have for some time past left off Chupin in the early time, while yet I do not manage to retire early. Have been more or less hindered in my work for some time past, from Mrs Hatch's health: which, though not arising from any determined cause, yet is such as to make her unfit of the time unwell, and unable to attend to her usual duties, or even frequently, to leave her bed. For several days have done nothing at the translation: though on Thursday I was occupied in reading over a portion of the Hebrew, preparatory to comparing and correcting the translation, and to-day, I hope to go on with it. Have been pretty regular at the Persian School for some time. In the evening frequently hindered from Bazar preaching.

Last Sabbath, in the morning heard Mr. Rudolph from Numbers 14. 24. In the afternoon preached in the Mess. Ch. Chapel from 1 Kings 13. 7-31. And in the evening from Eph. 4. 21. last clause. On Monday evg we were at Br. P's: I still doing something at my work. On Tuesday evg H. was at Major B's & I went after Lecture. On Wedn. evg we were at Mr. Br.'s, and I was enabled to propose closing the evg with God, which was at once acceded to. On Thurs. evg Mr. & Mrs. H. were with us, and we were enabled to have much pleasant & profitable conversation: they were leaving, & we asked them to join us in our worship, which they did, & I think with pleasure. Bless'd be God for any tokens of spiritual life in those around us, or in our own souls.

Yesterday morning I was occupied with Br. P. in examining a Mr. S. in Panjábí: Mr. being as yet no committee of Officers for that Language.

Monday, 5th. On Saturday had many interruptions, & got through only a few verses of the translation. Yesterday morning conducted Monthly Concert. Read & briefly commented on Isa 35, & read from the Miss. Herald, case of Jannah; and spoke also of the Woods closing with a brief reference to the work among the Armenians & Nestorians. At 5 P.M. held service in M. Lange Chapel: lectured from Ps. 19. 1-7: & in the evening preached from Rom. 6. 1-6. In this service was much helped: but not a little in the preceding ones. To-day have done almost nothing. H. is much better, I am thankful to say: but still able to do very little

so that I have been much engaged in attending to her, & her duties, domestic and in the school. Have been reading at intervals Dr. Grant's book on the Nestorians.

Saturday, 17. Last Sabbath morning resumed my lectures on Ephesians. Recapitulated a little; or at last commenced back of where I last left off. Took the first 6 verses of the 5th chapter, but dwelt for some time on portions of the 4th, in referring to the considerations on which the apostle bases his "therefore" in the 1st v. of ch. 5th. In the afternoon preached in the church, from Gal. 6. 15.

Have not accomplished much at my work for many days past, in consequence of H.'s indisposition. Attending to her and the children, and to many matters of business which she ordinarily takes charge of, has kept me almost constantly occupied. Have been occasionally at my preaching place in the evening; and at the Persian school in the morning: & in the course of the day have done a little at the translation. The assistant in the Orphan School for whom we were looking arrived a few days since, and my cares in that direction are now considerably diminished. This is a very Providential relief. Both the children were ill a few days ago, and last week I seemed to be on the verge of a fever myself, but through mercy both they & I are now quite well.

There has been no rain now for a good while, except a few drops occasionally, and the heat has much increased again. The thermometer stands at 90° in the cool day & night, though now I see it has fallen a degree. There is a cool air going this evening, and an appearance as if rain might be coming.

This week we have had another Overland Mail: the most momentous item of which, as all seem to feel, (& I have felt it very forcibly,) is the death of that great man, Sir Robert Peel.

Tuesday, 20th. Yesterday afternoon had a meeting of Seniors, preparatory to Communion: which is to take place next Sabbath.

Adjourned to meet this afternoon, business not having been quite finished. Last evening took H. to Col. W.'s, Mrs. W. having very kindly invited her to spend a few days there, to try this effect of change of air & scene. Spent the night there, & left her & the children this morning, taking the Persian School in my way, and spending an hour or so there. It is warm this morning, and looks as if rain might be at hand.

On Sabbath, I heard Br. P. at 10 in Hindustani, on 2 Tim. 2. 25, 26. At 5 preached in Mrs. Sch. Chapel from 2 Kings 5. 8–14: and in the evening from 2 Sam. 1. 19. — latter clause.

Thursday, 29th. Rose about 6 this morning, as I have been doing for some time past. Had a call from my good friend, Mr. V. Talked with him till time for worship, 8 o'cl. Through the day read Am. Papers, wrote translation of Genesis, (getting through some two pages of M.S.) and conducted Bible Class, besides a considerable amount of sundries, as usual. Mrs indisposition gives me extra charge of the children, and in various ways devolves contributions on my time. On Monday evening she returned from Col. W.'s, having been there just a week. She is much better than when she went, but still very feeble. While she was there, I attended to my duties as usual at home during the day, going to Col. W.'s in the evening, and returning to breakfast next morning, taking the Persian school in my way.

On Friday afternoon was preparatory service. Br. P. preached. On Sabbath morning I preached from Eph. 5. 7–13: in the afternoon in the M. G. Chapel from Eph. 5. 14, and in the evening from Matt. 26. 26–28. after which Br. R. administered the sacrament of the Lord's Supper. Several European friends joined us, as is usual on such occasions. Did not feel as much edified as I could have desired, yet hope I was not altogether unprofited. The next morning, seemed to be favoured and aided more than usual in my meditations.

We have continued to have delightful rains: & that the season altogether has been a peculiarly favourable one. Vegetation is now beautifully luxuriant. ——

Friday, 6th Sept. The rains seem about closing, or have perhaps closed: and most abundant they have been. It is a week perhaps since the last shower. The heat is still considerable. Thermometer in my study, against the wall, stands at 89° at midday, and at night falls only to 86°. We are all blessed with a good measure of health still, as are those about us. H. has continued pretty well, since her return. She has in some measure regained her strength. I have not been at the Res. School this week, other duties being now to perform: accounts, translation, Ann. Report, &c. this last having fallen to my lot this time. On Lunday evening H. was at Major D's. I was at my preaching place, had a pretty good opportunity. Returned and conducted lecture; she went for H. Wednesday evening I went to see a sick man, afterwards we had our monthly business meeting. Last evening I went again to see [illegible] afterwards we were at Mr. H.'s. On Monday evening we had Mon. Con. On Sabbath morning Mon. Con. in Hindustanee. I read from the Herald & Record. In the afternoon, preached in the church from Ps. 67, 4. and in the evening heard Br. R. on Ps. 126. 6. — An excellent sermon it was: I think I never heard him with more interest.

This week we have had the privilege of hearing of the welfare of our dear relatives at home: To-day, H. has written in reply.

Wednesday, 11th. Delightful mornings and evenings we have now, tho' thro' the middle of the day 'tis still very hot, and even now, at 8 in the morning, the thermometer in my study stands at 87°, the doors being all open. About 9 we close them, and keep them so all day. — I am now intently pushed with my work. Last night I was up till about 12. The [illegible] first [illegible].

Last Sabbath morning Br. Rudolph preached from 1 Cor. 2. 28, 29. In the afternoon I preached in the Res. Sch. Chapel from 1 Cor. 2. 2. and in the evening from Luke 18. 1. "Men ought always to pray, & not to faint."

Last evening lecture as usual: visit, Ps. 32. 1–5.

Sabbath, 22nd. 12 o'clock. Have just got cooled off a little after returning from morning service. Had a comfortable time at church, and was aided in speaking, but was reeking with perspiration, when I got through. I perspire more a good deal, it seems to me, this summer,

than I ever did before. This morning, it was cooler than usual, a little rain having fallen: but now it is pretty hot again. The thermometer in the house, with doors shut, stands at 86.

The day before yesterday I was at the Chapel India with Mr. C. Had rather an encouraging time. The heat was trying, & the rain great: still we had opportunity to speak of the Riches of the Mission of God, to many attentive listeners: and gave away a considerable number of books. We left home at 11 in the morning, & got back again about 5 in the evening. — For two or three days previous I had been very busy getting my accounts ready to send off, & had made considerable progress. Had also got the Annual Report ready: taking for a few days partial recess, from the work of translating, and from the Tamil school also. —

Last Sabbath morning, preached in connexion from Eph. v. 14–20. In the afternoon, at the new chapel, near Nungambaukum, from Ps. 15. and in the evening, again discoursed from Luke 18. 1. — This morning lectured from Eph. v. 21 to the end. — Have had of late more comfort in my various duties, than was the case some time back: but feel that I am living far below the point that I ought habitually to attain to: far, far below.

Saturday, 28th. Much cooler to-day. Have sat all day without the punkah, and now at 2 P.M. there is a cool breeze blowing. The doors are open, and the thermometer stands at 81.° — Yesterday there was a fine shower, after several weeks of dry, hot weather. There seems now to be more rain in prospect, and we may hope that the close of the rainy season will be as favourable as the commencement was.

Hannah has been at our friend Major S.'s since Wednesday morning, with the children: having gone for change of air & medical advice for our dear little A. who was suffering from fever. He is now through mercy much better. I have been occupied with writing, reports, accounts, &c. and in the evenings have been with H. Have recommenced my Tamil reading, which for some time had been omitted. The Annual Meeting, which was to commence on the 18th prox. is likely now to be postponed till three weeks later: there being so much illness among the families of the missionaries, & the Bom. would, perhaps all of them, prevented from attending, we did not move time be given.

Last Sabbath afternoon I preached in the church from Matt. 4. 2.

and in the evening heard Br. P. from Hebrews 6.

Monday, 30th. Yesterday morning I preached from Eph. 6. 1—4. Br. R. had expected to preach, but before breakfast I had a note from him, saying that he was ill. He had been taken with a chill the evening before, which at prayer meeting, which was followed by fever. After service asked Br. P. to take the Bible class again with the girls, which he did: so I had a long, quiet season for reading, meditation, & prayer. Enjoyed it much: I trust it was profitable. At 4½ preached in P. Sch. Chapel from Mark 8. 27—33. On returning found that H. was not yet here, but she came soon after. She had purposed returning on Saturday evening, but the Doctor advised her to stay a little longer: so it was arranged that she & come home in time for evening service, & then remain. Soon after quite a company came, to join as at evening worship: Mr. & Mrs. M., Mr. P. & a Mr. S. whom I had not before seen, Major & Mrs. S. and young H. G.

Preached again from Luke 18. 1.; the particular point being, that prayer was to be offered "in the name of Christ." Was helped in the morning & afternoon services, but especially in this. Oh, to be taught the right use of that blessed name myself.

This morning rose a little after 6. Went presently to see Br. R. & afterwards attended to a little business at the School House. After breakfast saw to the work going on at Mr. H.'s; then took him to the Br. Off. & Bindery: then had a session of some length at acc[t] with Br. R. who was not able to attend to this settlement alone. Then wrote several letters. After dinner, sundries. Amongst other things made an entry of some length in the Orph. Rec[d] Book. Toward evening prepared to go out with H.; having the engagement at Mr. M.'s. Had a most pleasant evening. Since returning, have been occupied in reading the Bible, and other devotional reading: & feeling no disposition to sleep, have kept it up long. Now, on finishing this page, it is more than 12½.

Thus another month is closed: Oh to feel daily the preciousness of time, and to live as one of it bids in view of its rapid flight. Oh to appreciate the prayer, "So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom." ——

Oct. 1850. — December.

Sabbath, 27th Oct. Preached this morning from P.S. 61. 2-4. Congregation small. Could only keep away by illness. For several weeks past there has been a great deal of sickness around us, and not a little among us. On Friday, 10 days since, I had a slight attack of fever, but it did not detain me, nor was I for a single day laid aside from duty. A most merciful exemption: particularly so, in view of the fact that I had much pressing work on hand.

Saturday Br. N. had fever, and to-day he is under the effects of it, but still going about. Two of his children have it also. Saturday Hannah had it: to-day is keeping her bed. The most of the rest of us have passed pretty well, escaping severe sickness. Hardly any one about us has escaped entirely. The most of the servants have been ill, more or less seriously. In the city the prevalence of fever was very great, and I believe there has been a good deal of mortality.

This evening is to be our communion season. On Friday afternoon we had the preparatory service in course. I preached from 1 Cor. 11. 24. last clause. On Thursday was the meeting of session: but there were no applicants for admission. There are two or three that have signified their wish to join, but their cases are not sufficiently clear.

Last Sabbath morning and evening Br. Newton preached: in the afternoon I held service at the P.S. Chapel. Very few were present. I sang some psalms from the Psalms, and expounded them. Some of the poor seemed to listen attentively.

Sabbath, December 1. Another long interval without a line: and truly one of the busiest periods of my life it has been: an interesting, eventful period too. The translation of the Panjabi volume (Genesis & the first twenty chapters of Exodus) is the work that has been pressing upon me like a burden. Last evening I commenced the 21st chapter of Exodus: so now there is but a few more to do. But in addition to the hindrance occasioned by various daily duties that must be set aside, illness in my family has been a great interruption, and has not my bodily strength, as well as energy of mind, been severely taxed in a remarkable degree, I could by no means

have accomplished what I can. It is at the same time true, that the work has been too much hurried, and cannot therefore be so near what it ought to be, as might under other circumstances have been the case: and I would hope never again to go through such work of so serious a nature at such a pace.

But I must record the great displays of the goodness of God that I have experienced in my family, in addition to the preservation of my own health and strength. When my last note was made, a month and three days ago, Hannah was in well: but little did she or I either think how seriously ill she was going to be. Her fever proved very difficult to check, and was accompanied by various distressing symptoms. I never before have seen her so ill: and the case was rendered the more trying by the difficulty of procuring medical advice and aid, adequate to the occasion. However the great goodness of God supplied our need: and measures were eventually resorted to, which he was pleased to make efficacious: and the fever was checked. But we were soon to be made still more impressively to feel the uncertainty of life & health, and the frail hold we have on earthly treasures. On Monday, the 18th inst. our dear Daughter was taken with fever; but we did not apprehend any danger. On Tuesday it continued, and she had much distress, but still we were not alarmed. On Wednesday morning the dear child was taken with convulsions, and then indeed we were filled with deep alarm. But our Gracious Heavenly Parent heard the cry of our distress, and granted respite. Until Thursday night however she continued in an uncertain and precarious state: but on Friday morning she was decidedly better. She was then removed to the house of Dr. T. in the Sappers' Lines; he and his wife having most kindly proposed the arrangement, for change of air. Mrs H. remained, with the children till yesterday morning. [On the forenoon of the 18½]

Our little Allen also was taken ill about the same time, and at first we thought his case much the more serious: but he soon was well. H. also had a return of fever, occasioned perhaps chiefly by [on the 20th & 21st]

excitement and distress, connected with bodily fatigue: but she is now pretty well again: Sarah has been for several days past as lively and well almost as ever. Just before she had this attack, my dear Cousin was very near being called to part with her Francis. They were at Saliandar, on their return to Lahore. The child had fever, with severe and protracted convulsions. But the mercy of the Lord was again displayed, and the dreaded blow averted. For all these things, "Bless the Lord oh my soul, & all that is within me, bless his holy name!" Meanwhile the sickness around us has continued in a most fearful manner. Our servants, the pupils in our schools, & the men in the Printing Office, seem to have been visited, with hardly an exception. And in the city, it has not been sickness only, but dreadful mortality. I have no idea what the number has reached, but on one day, it was said that nearly 200 deaths were reported: a report is made, or supposed to be made of all deaths, at the Kotwáli: but probably there are some that are not reported*. Oh that the children of men would learn righteousness. On Sabbath evening, three weeks ago, (the 10th) I preached on that subject, from Isaiah 26, 9: and on the 17th from the same text on the subject of righteousness: shewing what kind of righteousness it was that God required. Last Sabbath morning I preached from Ps. 66. 16–20: in the afternoon in the City Church from Ps. 95. 6–11: & in the evening from 1. Peter, 1. 13.— This morning, conducted monthly Concert, speaking chiefly from the 110th, 119th Psalms. This afternoon spoke from a text of Matt. 8. at the Rus. Sch. chapel; chiefly the 17th verse: and this evening my text was Gal. 3. 19.— Last evening we were at Mr. H.'s, where we met Col. B. Enjoyed it much. Had our prayer meeting there. Now it is after 11 o'clock, & I must stop

Tuesday evening, Dec. 3rd. Yesterday I finished the translation. I have been occupied to-day a good deal with accounts. Heard the Presbyterians also for some time. Went this evening to the Bazar, the first time for many weeks. Hope now to be regular. Had only one man to hear me.

Last evening Monthly Concert was held here. Made some remarks from the 72nd Psalm. ——

Jan. 1.
Wednesday morning, between 12 (midnight) & 1. Kána Dhilaw. In tents.
The opening year finds me stormstaid at a village in the Panjáb, at which
I arrived four days ago, in my progress on an itineration towards Lahore. It com-
menced raining on Sabbath evening, and has continued at intervals ever since,
until within the last few hours. Have spent the evening in reading,
(with deep interest) Dr. Jas. Alexander's Inaugural: and subsequently
a No. of the Bib. Repertory: and now as the old year passed away, I
occupied myself in reviewing the notes of the earlier portion of it. Have
not yet retired to rest, nor do I feel sleepy, for this afternoon (yester-
yesterday) I lay down and slept for an hour or so, as I was suffering
from a pain in the back. My wife and children are with me: and are
through great mercy in health, as well as myself: though H. was very unwell the
first 2 or 3 days of our stay here: chiefly perhaps because in present circumstan-
ces the fatigue of travelling had been too hard on her. Thus our detention here
is most favourable to her.

In entering on the new Year I do not find myself exercised by those
solemn reflections and considerations which the season is legitimately adapted to suggest.
nor have I those feelings of humiliation under a sense of past unprofitableness,
which ought at all times, & especially at such a time, to possess me. Yet I do
look back with wonder and regret at some of my failures: and I know I am
a miserably imperfect steward of God's manifold grace: and that I have
occasion to lie low before Him, and to apply to the precious blood of
sprinkling in order to have my best services even endured by Him. Why
I feel so little, I know not, unless it be that after all I have so little
true knowledge of my own character, and so little appreciation of my
numberless transgressions. I have however, I think, an earnest
desire, in entering upon the New Year, to be more entirely and undividedly devoted to my work, and to realize more fully the object & aim & spirit of my high calling. I have enjoyed in an unusual degree
the work of preaching to the poor heathen in the present itineration. May
it be a token for good. And now I desire to commit myself and all
I have and am anew to Him whose I am, and whom I profess to serve
in the Gospel of His Son. Oh to be enabled to lay myself out entirely in
this service, to give myself heartily to it, and to live like a servant waiting
for the coming of his Lord. Amen. Even so, come Lord Jesus. ———

Saturday, 4th. Gurú ká Khandiála. We reached this place last evening, and hope this morning to be Amritsar, which is now much distant: seven kos, as the people say. On Wednesday the rain began to shine, and after so much rain, so long an intermission, it was quite delightful. It had fallen in a little the afternoon previous, by way of token. Wednesday was spent a good deal in getting things dried, and making preparations for our journey. Discoursed a while with the people also, and had a good reading. On Thursday morning after breakfast we started. At the Bías had considerable detention, as the bridge of boats was broken, and we had to be ferried across. When we reached Kabchián, it was almost dark. Got dinner, had worship, read awhile, and then tried to get some word of the girl that was betrothed with our lads wedding. At length about 11 we made the best arrangement we could, and turned in for the night. About midnight the party came, but we remained as we were. Yesterday, William and Lall had considerable discourse with the people, a number of whom came to our camp. It was however a small village, and the auditory was therefore limited, some twenty or thirty perhaps, and of them not many were readers. It is often however the case that the unlearned listen as well as the more instructed, and so it was here. Yesterday had a tedious journey. The bamboo - Mr Dooly's bullock, so we got it mended as well as we could. When put the two children in, Mr H. got into the buggy with the woman servant, and I walked. As I had already walked a good deal, for exercise, it came the harder. When we came opposite Khandiála we were not aware of its being off the road, but went on some distance before discovering our error. Then had to come through a muddy difficult road. At length however reached our tent, safe enough, a good while after dark: and found every thing very comfortable. Was in the Bázár this morning, and spoke to a good many people at two different places. Some seemed very attentive, others taken up with the world, or with a sense of their own consequence. This is a large place, and is supposed to derive additional importance from the fact that a Guru of note (but inferior to the one at Kartárpur) resides here.

Friday, 31st. We reached Lahore on Friday evening the 10th, and remained there till Monday morning the 27th. I can no sufficient reason for having made no entry for four weeks. I know not why it has been. I am sorry for it, for at Lahore I might have written every day. Reading, conversation with friends, attention to H. who was a good deal unwell, making calls and going to the divers places, — these, with bazar preaching were the things that occupied me. I was seldom or never idle, and spent but little, if any, time in trifling: still I am that several duties were neglected. The Hebrew Bible, Alex^r's introduction to Isaiah, the Bib. Repertory, and Fr^r of India, constituted the chief of my reading. I made many calls, and wrote a number of letters: preached in the bazar regularly, with the exception of the first two or three evenings; (when I was much occupied, but afterwards resolved that I had allowed my self to be drawn away from this duty, even once or twice.) The first Sabbath, (12th) preached in the Chapel from "If I must needs glory — &c." and was comfortably aided. The second Sabbath, from Isaiah 2.11. last clause; the afternoon in Hindustani from Ps. 19.7. The third, (26th) from "Have salt in yourselves", Mark 9.50. In this last exercise was greatly left to myself, and the whole went very hardly, all the way, except here & there a favoured spot, from beginning to end. Sat in meditation previously I had viewed the subject pretty clearly, and thought I had much to say.

On Monday the 27th we came to Saliani, 22 miles, in our kind friend Mr's Camel Cart. That night a thief came, and took away valuable property. On Tuesday, 28th, I was occupied a good while in getting things in order, for the journey home; also in some attempts to trace the stolen property; and did not stay a very long time in the Bazar. There were a good many hearers to listen, and several listened attentively. In the evening proceeded to Khanki. Wednesday morning, 29th, pretty early, went into the Bazar, and spoke with the people in two places. Through the day multitudes came to the tent. Many books were taken, but the throng was such, and the boys so noisy, that there was little opportunity for speaking. After dinner went on to the banks of the Sutlaj. Next day, (Thursday 30th,) visited a

village a short distance off, and spoke first with a few men at gang-ways who were stopping near, & afterwards with a number of people in the Bazar. Both companies listened well. Towards evening we proceeded to Firozpur. Friday 31st William & I went into the city, and spoke in turn at considerable length to a large number of people, many of whom heard well. In the evening we came on to Kal Gaṛi. Found the road for several miles very bad. Came to the conclusion that we ought to have taken a different route for the first part of the march. We had seen another road, but did not enquire sufficiently. On Saturday, February 1st, after visiting the Sarai, and finding hardly any opportunity to talk, we made Mihr Singh Wálá, a small village, the population of which seemed rather unusually crude and uncivilized: on Sabbath, the 2nd, we went into the Bazar, and had a pretty good audience. Some thirty or forty persons: had upon the whole an interesting time. On Monday morning, 3rd, after breakfast, we came on to Shá Khán ke Kot, a walled town, with a pretty good Bázár, and some intelligent, respectable looking people. Spoke to a considerable number of people before dinner, again towards evening. The next day (4th) had a long discourse with a company of people, chiefly Muhammadans, in which one of their learned men took the lead. He had many questions to ask, and some objections to make, but was not at all bitter or violent. Preached unto them Jesus. Moved camp & reached Sundar Garh. Passed Narain Kot, in the way. Much heavy land the last few miles. Next morning, 5th, went into the Bazar had a very respectful, & in a considerable degree attentive audience. After breakfast went to them again, W. having in the mean time talked with them. They had many questions to ask about various matters. Got me to explain something to them in a Hindi book on Mussulmanism (prepared by order of Government.) In the evening reached Siddiu. Next day (Thurs. the 6th.) W. & I went into the Bazar, and there had a good audience. They were Hindus. They asked several interesting questions, & there was opportunity for a very full declaration of the Gospel message. Towards evening we started for

Hambar. It had rained a little during the day, and was beginning to sprinkle again a little: also a high wind was blowing; but we thought it best upon the whole to proceed. Had not however gone more than two or three miles, when the rain came on in earnest. We stopped for a short time, putting the dooty, with our little Allen & the servant, under our lee. Upon its slacking a little, we proceeded, but soon it came on harder than ever. We stopped again, put the back of the buggy to the wind, took our little Allen inside, and with some solicitude, & a good deal of earnest looking to God, waited, while the lightning came flash after flash, followed by fearful peals of thunder, and the rain poured in torrents. We were however through Divine mercy preserved from harm, and did not even get our clothes wet, as the hood was tight. Came far over. We had the comfort of hearing that some one's tents were pitched a mile or two farther on, so we proceeded through ponds & torrents of water, occasional flashes shewing us where the road lay. On approaching Bundri, the same light gave us from time to time glimpses of tents. So on turned in there, & found, here enough, that in Divine Providence a most comfortable place was prepared for our nights' lodging. There we remained till early in the morning, Friday, 7th, when we proceeded to Hambar. There was a heavy mist falling, & the sun seemed to have great difficulty in shining through. Spent a few hours at Hambar, & then proceeded towards Lodiana. Between Bundri & Hambar there was a great deal of water in the road, and in one place it was really difficult to get through. As we proceeded toward L. the water seemed to have fallen, still great quantities remained; & at one place there was such a sea, that we did not attempt across it, but took a circuit of something like a mile to avoid it. Reached home in safety, soon after dark. Very pleasant indeed it was to meet again those dear ones, & to see them in safety & health. It was pleasant too to meet the dear orphans again. Praised be He who in His great mercy, and in an-

never to the prayer of His servants, has thus preserved us who are
weak, & from whom we left wicked, and has now, in circumstances of so much mercy accorded us.

On Sabbath afternoon, 9th, I preached in the City Church, from Prov. 18.10. Had a pretty good audience, & some attentive hearers. In the evening preached from Luke 18.18–23. Was considerably aided on both occasions. Monday, Tuesday, & yesterday (Wednesday) have been occupied a good deal in getting accounts, public & private, in order, writing letters, consultations with the brethren about various matters of business, getting my books & papers in order, & reading a batch of overland papers. To-day, 13th, I have to a considerable extent been similarly employed: but about 1 went to the Coolie mela, & spoke to the people, exhorting them to turn from their vanities to serve the living God. Got back about 3½. After dinner read the Friend of India, & this evening proceeded with the reading of a list of Presbyterians. Then wrote the page & half which I am now concluding. Heavy showers of rain have been falling this week again. It has been a remarkable season. Very little cold weather, such as we are wont to have, but a great deal of rain. Just now the moon is shining beautifully, but there are occasional flashes of lightning & peals of distant thunder.

Friday, 28th. In these days I am still retiring late, & rising late. From 12 to 7. or thereabouts, have been my hours of sleep for some time past. On Sabbath morning, the 16th I preached from Ps. 1. 1, 2. — In the afternoon at the Eurasian Sch. Chapel from Ps. 1. 3. — and in the evening heard Br. P. from 2 Cor. 4. 17. On Monday, 18th & Br. P. handed over the charge of the press to me, & started for an itineration. Have been kept very busy ever since, but have got to the Bazar in the evening for several days past regularly. On Sabbath last, 23rd, heard Br. R. in the morning, from Deut. 33. 29. In the afternoon preached in the church from Acts 9. 6. and in the evening in English, from John 1. 29. and afterwards administered the sacrament. Was enabled to enjoy the season considerably: and to speak with freedom of the love and grace of Christ. On the Monday previous, 17th,

a meeting of session had been held, at which a suspended member applied for readmission, but the case being doubtful, he was not received.* This week we have made the acquaintance, and enjoyed the society, of Dr. & Mrs. C. who have just arrived from England, and are for the present staying with us. On Thursday of this week we had a wedding here. Ann, one of the orphan girls, was married to a young man from Ambála. Several times of Thursday I spent with Dr. C. in making calls. Yesterday had a call from Mr. H. travelling from Cape. S. — and the night before last had a call from a Sikh traveller: whom however, as the case eventuated, I failed to see: had therein a lesson. — Yesterday also, a letter came from Br. O. whom we have been expecting soon to join us here, proposing to stop for the present at Agra. Wrote to-day, urging him to come on.

It is now 11 o'clock in the evening, & I have been occupied for a great part of the time since tea, in writing this note of the last fortnight. It has taken me so long, because I could not remember at once what all had occurred, and therefore had from time to time to pause, and try to recollect: this is one of the consequences of not noting daily what I have to note: a plan that would save me immense trouble: and why I don't do it, I cannot really tell: except that I have a most pertinacious, and pernicious tendency to put things off.

March 3rd, Monday. Yesterday morning we had the Hindustani Prayer Concert in course. I lectured from Isa. 9. 6. Dwelt chiefly on the inducements to pray for the coming of Christ's kingdom: under three heads, 1. The glory of God. 2. Especially the claims of the Saviour. 3. The salvation of perishing men. In the afternoon discoursed at the Persian School from Gal. 3. 1–3. Met our dear friend Col. W.r who had arrived the evening before from the Cape, after an absence of two or three years, and an interval, since we last met, of more than four. He came after service, took tea with us, &

then joined us in our evening service. Br. L. preached in the evening from "Christ not Christ—&c." Upon retiring read a few pages of Tract, or rather of the Introduction, to this Essays: the closing part. Deeply interesting. Have this morning made a beginning on the work itself.

Saturday, 8th. The past has been a very busy week: and it has been [illegible] one. On Tuesday, at about 1¼ P.M., I had a little son born. Goodness and mercy attended & followed the event, as has been the case formerly, on similar occasions. This week also the Portland Mail, and has made me write many letters, as in addition to letters home, I had an article for the Foreign Missionary to complete, a letter sent to the Board, from the Rev. of Jaffna. Then having friends with us took a good deal of time. Saturday. Mrs. Clarke left us last evening, and we now have in the Mission House that has been vacant, when Capt. Hoskins, as well as several others at different times. The Portland too is just in, and I had by it a sweet letter from dear Sister, containing most interesting accounts of the health of those dear to me.

Sabbath, 9th. Rose not much before 7, after an uncomfortable night: uncomfortable, partly because my dear A. was unwell & restless, and so interrupted my sleeping: but chiefly because I went to bed in a bad mood, impatient on account of his restlessness, & not making sufficient allowance for him: and in other respects also I allowed myself in bad, unholy feelings, and did not resist them. & humble myself, and pray for pardon & deliverance, as I should have done. So I had painful, shameful, humiliating evidence, of the crookedness of my heart. Have been exercised today in some measure — both for sin, and for true repentance, but whether I have truly repented, I am much in doubt. Our dear boy, though the great goodness of God is much better: was unwell though for a great part of the day, he was very much. At 10 this morning Hindustani service as usual. Br. R. conducted the former part & preached from Eph. 6. 5–8: having marked that place & read the last part of the preceding epistle. In the afternoon at 4, [illegible] from Col. 4. 11. 12; [illegible] the evening from Rom. 7. 13; the last clause of the verse. Was a good deal helped in all this

services: chiefly perhaps in the east. Had a good deal of freedom also in speaking with the dear Orphans at their Bible Class.

Monday, 10th. Very busy all day: to a harassing degree at times; yet was enabled for the most part to possess my soul in patience, and to feel that it would be both sinful & foolish to be annoyed or vexed, as I often alas am, when I am pressed & perplexed by just a certain point. Went to the Bazar this evening. Last week, for three evenings, I staid at home. Busy reading, correspondence, attending to people who came for books, giving directions about work, & divers miscellanies, have occupied me. This evening heard that our friend, Col. W. had met with a serious accident: thro' mercy his life was spared. May the dispensation be sanctified.

Saturday, 15th. This day our Brother Gibson arrived. Our desires and prayers for help in our work have been heard. Oh that the needful grace may now be granted us all, unitedly to engage in the great work before us. Have been engaged still chiefly with the Girls, and have had a very busy week. The day before yesterday was occupied somewhat in entertaining some friends who spent the day here on their way to Lahore. Have been several times to see Col. W. Did not until yesterday have an interview with him alone. He seems quite affected with a sense of God's goodness to him. This evening Mrs. W. got down from the Hills. My dear H. has had a good week, and has now begun to leave her room. I have continued to go to the Bazar pretty regularly.

Sabbath, 16th. A busy day. Preached in the morning in Hindustani from Eph. 6. 9. In the afternoon lectured in Vern. in the Chapel, on the 1st ch. of Matthew: and in the evening continued the subject of last Sabbath evening. From the same text. Also baptized Sergt F.'s child. Had considerable aid in all these services so as to be enabled to enjoy them. The Bible Class exercise with the Orphan Girls I enjoyed much. H. has not been quite so well to-day: I have taken a slight cold myself. It is very windy in these days, & quite cool for the season: Hitherto the midday heat is not.

Monday, 24th. Was occupied last week much the same as the week before. Boys, Correspondence, friends, & family cares. H.

Mar. 1851. April.

had fever on Tuesday, and continued feeble all the week. Yesterday she had it again. On Tuesday Mrs. Capt. N. was here on her way to the Hills: also Dr. A. en route to Sialkote.

Yesterday morning heard Dr. R. on 2 Peter. 3. 14. O. G. Bible class at 1 i.e. usual. Read Epist Col. 1. 9–15. At 4½ preached in City Church from Luke. 1–5. In the evening heard Dr. C. from 2 Cor. 5. 19. 1st Cl. Have been occupied this forenoon in examining & sorting the contents of a box of Am. books, papers &c. &c. on Saturday; proof-reading; arrangements for the marriage of one of the Orphan Girls, domestic duties &c. Also had a call this morning from one of the Persian Princes: Ahmad a Khan. For some days past I have been rising earlier: and have made a general resolution not to lie up after 11, if I can help it.

Wednesday, April 2nd. The day before yesterday I was hard at work, nearly the whole day assorting & packing books for Dwárka Nath Mitra. In the evening, & yesterday morning, read a Gurmukhi proof. Wrote yesterday to Mr. P. afterwards to Mrs. P. Sent off a letter and a card, board &c. books, in addition to those sent the day before. This business kept me from going to the City, both last evening & the morning before. Dr. C. spent last evening with us. Many duties occupied me some yesterday: ditto this morning. Had the Persian inquirer with me a while ago: read & talked with him an hour or so.

On Sabbath, preached in the morning from Epl. 6. 10–12. O. G. & Bible Cl. as usual. Lesson Col. 1. 15–22. At 4½ P. M. service in the Pers. Sch. Chapel. Lectured from Matt. 2d chapter. In the evening heard Dr. R. on Sanctification. An interesting & edifying discourse.

Heard this morning from Mr. Mr. P. They were at Nurpur on the 28th. Last week had a call from M. H. Khán, and conversed with him & good deal with on the great theme. That his eyes might be enlightened. He went hard with him that I did not believe the Quran, also the doctrine of the Sacrifice of Christ he did not consent to &c.

Wednesday, 9th. Rose at 6 o'clock. My efforts to rise early have frequently been interfered with of late by our little one being troublesome in the evening, still late at night, so as to prevent me from getting to sleep. For more than a week have not been to the Bazár to preach, having been hindered sometimes by business, & sometimes

by going out with H., who is now able to go out, much needs to do so, for the sake of air & exercise. Am still occupied with the boys, correspondence, &c. as usual. On Sabbath morning heard Br. R. In the afternoon preached in the city church from John. 1. 6–10. and in the evening from Rev. 1. part of 5th & 6th v. "unto him that loved us, &c"

On Monday Mr. A. was with us. on his return from Lahore to Agra. Read Urdu with him a little, to see the difference between our pronunciation & that of the Urdus: for indeed it was very great. Yesterday Mr. V. dined with us. He is about to leave for Simla. On Tuesday had the great pleasure and privilege of receiving letters from home, & of hearing that those dear to me were in the enjoyment of a good degree of health. Dear M.'s mother is an exception, but her state of health is such that we feel it a mercy to hear that she is still alive. Last Saturday again was a memorable day. Gurdas Allen was ill of fever. but we were apprehending no danger, when suddenly he was taken with a convulsion. The Lord graciously blessed the means used, & he is now pretty well again. O Him I would consecrate mine own, as well as my sinful, halting, self.

Sabbath, 13th. Preached this morning from Eph. 6. 13–16. at 1/4 held C. of. Bible class. Commenced with a feeling of heaviness in body & spirit both. But soon was enabled to rise above it. At 4 1/2 service in Pers. Sch. Chapel: lectured from Matt. 3. 1—12. In this service too had a good deal of help. This evening heard Br. Gibson from 2 Cor. 5. 17. A truly interesting & spiritual discourse it was.

Last evening our little one was baptized; Walter Lowrie: with especial reference to dear Br. L. who went to China, and there closed his earthly career. At the same time the little orphan, Charlotte, sent here by Mrs. Col. M. more than a year since, was baptized. Br. R. officiated.

Tuesday, 22nd. For several days have risen regularly at 5 o'clock, or a little before or after, having had a servant call me; & have taken a little sleep in the day time to compensate.

The nights & mornings continue cool. On Sabbath there was heavy rain; and again last night.

A week ago today, Rev. Dr. P. returned, after an absence of almost 2 months. During this long journey they have been protected; and

April, 1851. — May. —

Dr P. and D. D. have [illegible] attendant opportunities of making known Christ to them that sit in darkness.

I am now relieved of the charge of the Press. I have been busily engaged in finishing sundry odds & ends of work, that have lain neglected. I have still a good deal to do, chiefly in rectifying the public books. The same day that Dr. Br. P. came, my friend W. D. was here also: so we had them all together. On Friday the 16th inst. Capt. C. from Tristan spent the day here, on his way to Natal.

On Sabbath at 10, preached from [illegible] to the [illegible] class as usual: Lesson, Col. 2.8-15. And at 4½ preached in the City-Church, from John 1.10,11. — In the evening heard Dr. D. on prayer, Luke 18.1-8: an edifying discourse.

Tuesday, May 6th. The weather has now become very warm: though the mornings are still pleasant. For a few mornings past, have been taking early morning drives with M., the Dr. having recommended it for her. Last night I was long kept awake by the heat & musquitos, my tea perhaps adding to the effect. Felt much worried and impatient, and rose this morning uncomfortable in body & mind both. After awhile was enabled to look to God, & meditate upon his word, & found comfort. Presently became like a different creature. "As for man, his days are as grass." A sickly weak, unstable creature. Blessed be He who is one who knows fully how to pity his weakness. Last evening we had our monthly concert: it was at Dr. V.'s. In prayer felt my heart a good deal drawn out. — On Sabbath before last, April 27th, I preached in the morning from Eph. 6.18 to the end, dwelling chiefly on the 18th verse. In the afternoon went to the Pers. Sch. Chapel, but from hardly any one there. A few boys however came in. A Hindu or two other persons, and I labored at some length on a portion of Scripture. In the evening was Communion Lecture. Br. P. preached, & administered the ordinance. Was enabled to find it refreshing: and to remember with earnest desire, many of those dear to me.

Last Sabbath morning was Monthly Concert. I discoursed at some length from the 72nd Psalm. Had a good deal of enlargement in doing so. In the afternoon lectured at the Hindi school from the 1st Psalm. In between 3 & 4 held the first Bible class. Lesson, Colossians

3. 1–8. In this exercise has special aid. In the evening Br. R. preached on Sanctification. Last week, had my friend Dr. R. here. He left on Thursday evening, having arrived here on the Friday morning previous. Enjoyed his society. On Wednesday evening he and we were at Mr. H.'s, where we met Mr. R. and Mr. & Mrs. N. Had a very pleasant evening.

Monday 12th. Rose this morning at 4½, and drove out as usual with H. She does not however drive, so far as appears, the benefit that was hoped for, either from this or any other means we have resorted to: and it seems to be about decided that we are to go to the Hills. We have endeavoured to seek Divine direction, and I trust it has been given.

Yesterday morning preached in Hindustanee from Ex. 10. 26: the sentiment being that everything must be consecrated to God. In the afternoon O. G. Bib. class as usual; and at 5, preached in City Church from John 1. 12. 13. In all these exercises had enjoyment. In the evening heard Br. O. from Luke 16. 19–31.—

This morning it is particularly cool & pleasant. For a few days past the heat has been considerable. We have had tatties now for three days, and punkahs since the beginning of the month, & a few days of last month two.

Last week correspondence, (chiefly for overland mail.) accounts, reading Am. newspapers, a series of meetings with the Bros. here, to consult on various business, talking with the Persian inquirer, and arranging for him, these with attention to H. and various other matters, occupied me: nothing yet done at the new metrical version of the Psalms.

Thursday, 22nd. Continued rising at 4½ or thereabouts, till within the last few days, that we have been busy preparing for our journey; & it has seemed more convenient to rise a half hour later, and not sleep in the day time. To morrow, if it please God, we shall leave. My poor H. seems better more & more every day, how much she needs the change: and I humbly hope & pray that a blessing may attend it.

On Sabbath morning last, heard Br. R. In the afternoon O. G. Bib. class, as usual; lesson Col. 3. 16–22, and at 5 preached in City Chapel (S. W.) from Matt. 3. 13–17. In the evening preached from Col. 3. 24.—

May. 1851. ——— October.

Kasauli.

Saturday evening, Feb. 1st. Here I find myself resuming pen, after an omission of far more than four months. It was even a busy, and a trying, week: not so much so, but as if time had been sufficient occasion for my laying aside the practice of taking daily, or at least occasional, notes. I am still of the opinion that it would have been, upon the whole, useful: and would probably have saved me more time than it would have cost. I must however, even at this late hour, proceed to write briefly the principal occurrences of the past season. On Friday, the 23rd May, I left Ludiana, with my wife and children. It was late in the evening when we got off: my plans not having been either laid or carried out as they should have been, unforeseen interruptions having also arisen. It was late the next morning, when we reached Morinda: for in addition to our late starting, we were hindered by rain, & afterwards by having to stop to feed the babe. Henrietta M. seemed to bear the journey well, & for some time after our arrival at the Bungalow she continued pretty comfortable: but toward evening most distressing and alarming symptoms appeared. A great sense of weakness came on, as if the springs of life were giving way: and for some time my dear H. thought that death was really at hand. The Lord however graciously averted the danger, and granted a measure of relief. It was however obviously out of the question to proceed on our way. So we remained at Morinda till Monday evening. On Sabbath there was a partial return of the symptoms of Saturday, but in a milder form. On Monday evening, the 26th, we proceeded, not without fear and trembling: but endeavouring to cast our care on Him, who had so often cared for us. On Tuesday morning we were brought safely to Kalka. There we remained until Thursday, the 29th, & then came on to this place. After a fortnight H. was taken much worse and for a few days were in painful suspense. About the 14th, 15th and 16th seemed as if there was little room to hope that life would be preserved. But again the Lord took occasion to manifest the greatness of his mercy. A gradual improvement then ensued;

and in the course of a few weeks we began to entertain considerable hopes that health would eventually be restored. Still there was a bad cough, with an occasional tendency to those sinking fits. The disorder was pronounced by the medical men to be a complication; the left lung and the heart both being affected. On Friday morning, the 27th, our dear Cousin C. arrived: having made preparation to leave Lahore, at once on hearing how ill A. was. She remained with us till the July, when she went on to Sabathu, and took up her residence in the vacant Mission House, on the N. W. extremity of the hill. Thither we expected in a few days to follow her. Circumstances however changed our plans, and we did not go until the 20th August. On Br. N. [illegible] from Lahore, and after two or three days rest on Simla, where he had business. Meantime I was occupied in revising the new version of the Urdu Hymns. Towards the close of the month I finished the [illegible] commenced preaching regularly in the Bazaar in the evenings: after Br. N's return from Simla, we used to go together. On the 1st of this month Br. Hoernle & C. and the children left for Ludiana, preparatory to going down the country, & embarking for America. During our stay in Sabathu, dear A. was not so well as she had been in Kussowlie. The air was not sufficiently bracing for her, being much warmer than at K.; tho' to those of us who were in health it was very pleasant. On the 3rd inst. we left Sabathu, and returned to this place. For the first few days we were in the lower quarters, but on the 13th (Monday of this week,) we removed to another house, in which we now are, and expect to remain till we go down to the plains. The reason of the change was, that our friend Capt. Douglas, whose apartments we were occupying, was expected back in a few days. It is very providential that we have obtained comfortable quarters, (a pleasant house, well furnished,) for the rest of our stay. It is perhaps here to observe, that I have penned the present record at different times, as I had leisure, commencing on the 11th, as dated above. It is now the 17th. Since our return hither, A. has felt [illegible] stronger, & on the whole comfortable, though her cough is much [illegible]. —

Octr. 1851.

Tuesday, 2^d. To-day my dear child ... [illegible] ... for Christmas. [illegible] ... but it proved fruitless, when it came. I ... [illegible] ... to prevent me as yesterday. But the state of H.'s mind did not permit: as she has been more unwell for the last three days. Had providentially however received Brother ... [illegible] ... as it was, in his very kindness, & very kindly perhaps did not urge Isabella. Take her with him; there to put her under the care of my dear Br. H. & Louisa C. Grant that such an interval the dear child thus has: & take entire care of the same may graciously overrule. [Saviour Divine! Be thou the guide and solace of my childhood by the, Her Potter, forever.]

Wednesday 3^d. The case of my family, this day, like many other days, has occupied me much. My poor H. has been very unwell, and a good deal depressed. Read a while to her from 2^d Cor. and the Saints' Rest. Wrote some letters. Made out a list of S.L.'s things. Took in my accounts. Wrote something this evening for Sarah.

'Tis now near 10 in the evening. I must prepare to retire. —

Thursday, 23^d. Rose this morning at 5½. Was occupied a good while with the cake: but was 8 or 9 before I was dressed. After breakfast read a bit, sat down to the Annual Report. Had many interruptions. The Bishop from Sabathu came with his account of proceedings & plans. — Then a note from a friend to read & answer. — Then the Bhoti, with his account: then an ayah from a friend, to hear reply to. Meantime many attentions to the children & servants. It was 3½ when I had finished my remarks on the Report, & written a letter to accompany it. So it was just in time for the Mail. After dinner sat out with H. who has felt better than she did yesterday, but very feeble nevertheless, & a good deal depressed. Afterwards called on Capt. P. After tea read overland papers. It is now past 10 o'clock. —

Friday, 24th. Rose about 5½. After breakfast, set to work in earnest to finish the remaining half of the accounts, & write a few letters. This, and writing two letters occupied the morning till 1 o'clock. After tiffin I sat down to write to my

dear H. and endeavouring to comfort her with the consolations
of the gospel. She was feeling very feeble in body, very dejected
in spirit. Found evening event out with her. Since tea, the
evening occupied, reading over and intelligence has occupied me; & since
prayer, devotional duties. In reading, felt deeply impressed with the
thought how much the world "lies in wickedness." How completely
the vast majority of men in the world are given up to the things of the
world. And oh how far I am myself from living what I profess
to be, and what I must be, in order to answer the purpose of
God in my preservation & redemption. Oh to be enabled to be
more earnest for the Spirit of Christ.

Saturday, 25th. Rose at 6. Morning occupations as usual.
Had letters from Br. R. & Cousin E. telling us of the safety & welfare
of our dear child. She was at Sagádie on Thursday: & they expected to
reach Sahárunpur that evening. This was a great comfort to us.
After breakfast accounts:— till 12, when I commenced getting ready to go
out, as did call on Mrs. G. and some business to attend to in the Bázár.
After dinner went out with H. This evening have been reading
overland news, writing a little. It is now past 10. —

Sabbath, 26th. Rose late, having at an early hour read my text
broken by my little babe. After breakfast read Baxter awhile with
H. then went to church. The sermon was a funeral sermon: the Col.
of the 2nd Lt Inf. died suddenly, about a week since. After
returning read the Christian Intelligencer. After dinner, about 4, I
retired in an arm chair, & dozed till about 6. This was a
strange thing for me to do, in this days at least; & felt grieved
in that I had wasted so much time. Presently some one was
announced, to our agreeable surprise we found that it was our
friend G. We had an hour or so, of pleasant conversation. After
tea he left. Presently I laid down book of the Blood Martyrs, in
C. E.'s Abridgment of Fox: both deep interest I have read and
meditated. I read & meditated again, till now it is near 12 o'clock:
having been, the while, interrupted from time to time, to attend to my
little ones. Oh for the Spirit of the Martyrs. Heard from Br. P.
this morning. Read a remittance from my friend L. this a Mr. V. endorsed
in a letter in French. It was in liquidation of a debt to the mission. Rec'd also a

most kind and friendly note from a Mrs. H. the design of which was the expression of sympathy, & of a desire for our welfare. I have come to be satisfied that my dear H. was somewhat better yesterday & to-day, than she was previously: but whether there is a gain on the whole, in the course of the last three months, is another question. I have my hopes, and my fears too. But the Lord is very gracious. Let Him be our trust. —

Monday, 27th. Very busy to-day with accounts and correspondence [illegible] retired late. Little Allen had fever again to-day.

Tuesday, 28th. Read a little in Baxter and the Book of Martyrs this morning. Continued pleading for the mortification and destruction of the corruptions in my heart. Their power is still very great. Last evening I had striking & humiliating evidence of it, in getting angry about a trifle. [Oh, to be delivered from myself!]

Wednesday, 29th. Still occupied with accounts and correspondence. Yesterday, Ditto. Went to the Sadar Bazar last evening, and addressed a small company, concerning the things that belonged to their peace. Was heard pretty attentively. Mr. Becher called to-day.

Thursday, 30th. Occupied as yesterday. H. is still reading [illegible]. Went again this evening to the Bazar, and again had a comfortable time. H. is better for the last few days. Praise be to the gracious Giver of all Good. We are still in doubt about our plans for going down, but are endeavouring to seek direction.

Friday, 31st. After usual morning duties resumed my accounts. Presently had to attend to the [illegible]. After a little time Choudhri of the Mission property at Kabul appeared and made his report of work done. Taking his account, and giving directions for the work that remains, occupied some time. Then we had a call from Mr. & Mrs. H. Hamilton from Capts. P. & L. After dinner went out with H. & after tea resumed accounts. 'Tis now nearly 10, & I am sleepy.—

Saturday, 1. Still occupied with accounts, through the day, & in the evening. Read a little in my Heb. Bible, & in Baxter. & for some time in "the Mar. Eyes." In prayer have been more earnest to-day than some times; but do not feel that I have "apprehended." Oh that I were as little short of it as in words language I express. Oh to be enabled to follow after."

For some time past it has been more or less cloudy; and this evening soon after dark it began to rain & hail. It is now raining hard. From time to time thunder and lightning.

Monday, 3rd. Very busy still with accounts. Am not au fait at them, and consequently find them perplexing.

Yesterday attended church at 4 P.M. Text, Matt. 5. 1–4. There was no morning service. [Next Sabbath the Communion is to take place.] Spent the day chiefly in reading, (Scriptures & Book of Martyrs) partly with H. & partly alone, and in meditation. Had letters from Dr. B. & dear Mrs. C. Rose very late, as it was a dark, cloudy morning. Have all slept late. Through the day, it was particularly cold & bleak. But I felt the air bracing nevertheless, & enjoyed it much. To-day, it has been bright & clear, but cold.

Tuesday, 4th. To-day our little Walter is 5 months old. During the forenoon wrote letters: then called at Mrs. H.'s: had a very pleasant call. Went to see Capt. D. also, but he was not at home. Resumed accounts: the chief thing remaining being to prepare an abstract for the Treasurer of the Mission. After dinner went to the Bazar, (Soldiers') & found a Tamasha, with a number of people around it, some of them beating a drum. This gave me a text at once, & I spoke for some time, to a pretty attentive audience. Spent the evening in working at my Abstract. Sat up till very late. To-day we had tidings of our dear child's safe arrival at Mussoorie: but with it the intelligence that dear cousin C. was seriously ill of fever. Next day & for days after, as we hear from time to time, she was delirious. —

Friday, 7th. Fine, bracing weather. Have not however seen frost yet. We have a good fire all day, & enjoy it much. Domestic concerns and correspondence have kept me busy to-day. The day before yesterday I got my Abstract off: & felt it quite a relief. In the evening rode with H. After tea read the "Home News." Yesterday read American newspapers. After dinner went to the Sadar Bazar: [illegible] a little company, who heard the word pretty well. Returning, called on

Capt. B. & Mrs. Kinsman, Thompson & Mr. together, had a pleasant call.

Tuesday, 18th. This morning was spent chiefly in attending to domestic accounts. Those of the last month not having yet had attention. Attended to sundry business matters, and gave directions about procuring books &c. for our journey. A call from our friend Mrs. B. also occupied a short time. Wrote two letters just very long ones for the post. After dinner read: Mrs. Ellis. Afterwards went to the Ladies Bazar, where I had an attentive little audience. Since returning have been chiefly employed in prosecuting my work of revising & correcting the Mission Records. In private prayer this evening have had my old sins before my mind more than usual, as well as those which still beset me, and have been helped to plead for pardon & deliverance. Something had tempted me to get out of humour and speak rashly; & this was perhaps overruled to lead me to these meditations.

For several days past my time has been a good deal given to Mission record. It is a work which I have long intended to take in hand, and in which I have now made some progress. Last evening spoke to a few people in the Upper Verandah, near the parade. Sabbath was communion. Sermon was from Matt. 5. 5th & 6th verses. An exhortation, with reference to the duty of attending upon the Sacrament, closed the discourse. Very few communicants: not more than half a dozen persons. Mrs. Hall & Mrs. H. left Kandy on Thursday the 11th inst. for Galle & Point de Galle. Were over again before they left, yesterday morning.

On Saturday morning we had the great comfort of hearing that our dear Emma C. was still alive & convalescent. For this mercy, the Lord be praised. Our dear child was well. We have not heard since.

Wednesday, 19th. Moranda Bungalow. Here we are, where we were six months since: and with much cause for thankfulness that we are all still in the land of the living, & that it is so well with us as it is this day. Dear M. has stood the journey better than could have been expected. We left Kandy on Saturday, the 15th. Reached Kellebetiwen 3 & 4 P.M. Had a pleasant, quiet Sabbath at the Bungalow: the outside there were no marks of Sabbath observance in any direction. Some [illegible] & the native [illegible] a walk of some length [illegible]

On Monday afternoon, [illegible], on our journey. Got here about 6 next morning. Yesterday I was occupied chiefly in attending

ing to H. & the children. I'm getting somewhat myself.

Saturday, Decr 6th. We have been here (at Lodiana) now more than a fortnight; having arrived on Thursday morning, the 20th ult. During this period I have seen very little, getting the riders in order again, correspondence, reading proofs, attending to the ordinary routine of domestic affairs, reading Gurmukhi with the Munshi, receiving calls, &c. &c. Have preached twice on each Sabbath, and conducted the Girls' Bible class: this week held the Thursday evening service, as formerly. On Monday of this week opened the City School, and have daily attended since, to conduct morning worship. Today we rec'd overland letters from both Pitts Grove and Maryville, telling us of the welfare of those dear ones, and of their sympathy with us in our afflictions. Answered Lizzie L.'s letter, and wrote to my dear friend Mrs. C. We heard also to day again of the welfare and progress on her journey, of our dear child.

This morning a man from a village to the South called here, who surprised me by telling me not only that he had for years been a believer in the gospel, but that he had suffered much persecution on account of it. The story seemed too good to be true: but there may be many in this heathen region, whose experience is similar, and whom we know not of.

On the first Sabbath after my return here, I preached at 10 in Urdu, from the 1st five verses of the 106th Psalm, and in the evening in English from Hosea 6.3; first clause. Last Sabbath held a Mor. Con. service, conducting all the exercises myself however, as there was no one present that I could call on to assist, except W. B. who did not get in till near the close, being detained by sickness in his family. In the evening preached from Rev. 21.8; first clause. On Monday evening had Mon. Con. in English.

Sabbath, 7th. Preached this morning from Ps. 119.45; & this evening from Acts 5.31. At 4 this afternoon conducted the Orph. Girls' Bible Class. Last Sabbath, and the Sabbath before also held the same exercise at this hour. This morning, after service had a very interesting conversation with a native, from a village 40 or 50 miles from this, who says he is a believer in Christ, & that he has suffered much persecution

for his name's sake. Toward evening also had a call from a Native Hawaiian, & a Christian family, who seemed very friendly, and asked permission to send his son to our school.

Monday, 15th Yesterday rainy, preached from Ps. 68.28: and in the afternoon, on the Communion, from 2d. Cor. 9–11. In the evening heard Dr. G. on Isaiah 55th. 8. All last week, domestic duties, accounts, making requisitions, correspondence, &c. &c. kept me very busy. Have not gone to the Station in the evening, to preach at all: the time that would otherwise be devoted to this duty being occupied in taking H. out: her health greatly requiring such exercise as this is giving her. This evening we spent at Br. P.'s: the first time we have been out, to spend an evening, since we came home, confined for months.

Sabbath, 21st. Preached this morning from Luke 11. 21–23. After service talked for some time with L. M. K. formerly a Mahammedan, now professedly, has we hope truly, a believer in Christ. He has been but a short time with us, and has not yet been received to the communion of the Church. While talking with him, my friend H. rode his appearance, and told me of a poor woman among the drunkards, that wanted to be baptized. Went to see her, & talked with her, some hours, for a length of time. Found her exceedingly ill. At 4. or rather 4½, conducted service in the City Church. Discoursed from Ps. 107. 43. This evening heard Dr. G. on John 3.8. An interesting, edifying discourse. Visited poor K. to-day also. Found her very ill. Her circumstances truly critical. Talked and prayed with her. She seemed more in earnest than usual. She has generally said but little; much less than might be wished for from a professing Christian: though some of her expressions have been of an encouraging nature. Yesterday Union met: S. K. appeared and was examined: his case was postponed for the present. Poor K. also renewed his request for admission, but had to be again put off, the way not seeming clear for receiving him.

Sabbath, 28th. Preached this morning from Ps. 118. 22d. & 23d. In the afternoon from John 14 16th. & 17th. In the evening from John 17. 21: after which, administered the Communion. Br. P. assisted in the morning service, and Br. D. in those of the afternoon and evening. After morning service had conversation with L. M. K. and a conversation of considerable length with H. K.: a more satisfactory one it proved than I had expected. It has been

a pleasant day: it was last Sabbath. At the communion this evening had a comfortable time, but no special joy, and no such special sense of nearness to the Saviour, as one has room to hope, for at such a time. The fault is my own. Other things have engrossed my thoughts too much: how necessary duties have had an undue share of them. Have been reading this evening, since arriving, the letters of Ch. Chr^th. [illegible] before me, this evening, deeply interesting passages. Have had also the case of the wretched Ella. H. & his sister, who have been convicted of manslaughter. Cried to the Lord for restraining grace, adoring him, for his long suffering and tender mercy already manifested to me, a most miserable sinner, and asking for those wretched individuals the influences of his Holy Spirit, to bring them to repentance.

On Friday afternoon last was our preparatory service. Preached from Galatians, 6. 2^d.

Thursday, January 1st, 1852. Goodness and mercy have followed me, there I am still, in the land of the living. I would record my devout & humble acknowledgments for the long suffering & loving kindness of the Lord, by reason of which I yet live. The past year has been one of serious trials, but one of great mercies too: but last day, neither the one nor the other have been improved or received as they should have been. On the other hand, I have often murmured or repined at the one, and been but imperfectly & transiently affected with a sense of gratitude by the other. I would plead with the Lord for more grace, for time to come, and for the outpouring of his Holy Spirit on my soul. Have been enabled in some measure to lift my heart to him to-day. This forenoon at 10 o'clock, we had divine service. I preached from Ps. 103, 17th & 18th. This evening Br. Fox. P. & Br. G. have been with us. Yesterday we had the privilege of hearing again of the welfare of our dear child. She is absent from us. She, and those with whom she is, had got down safely as far as Monghyr.

Sabbath, 4th. Preached this morning from the 60th Psalm: a monthly Concert sermon. In the afternoon at 4 from Matt. 16. 13-18; and this evening from Eccl. 12. 7. Was a good deal assisted, and enabled to

speak freely, with a degree of animation: & that my preaching may not demean my life. The interests & services were so good that occupied in the work of preparation. Read also a little in E. E.'s Journal & Recollections: chiefly an account of the Lausanne Conference: and the piece of verse on the second Advent, which I began to commit to memory. Spent also a short time in talking with my little d. Br. F. conducted the service previous to sermon this morning, & did a little of this afternoon. Our friend M. was with us at tea this evening, & read us some passages from a letter he had just received from his aged mother. O that, that Mother's prayers for him this winter may be answered. May he be made useful & happy, if it be the Lord's will. —

Thursday, 22nd. On Tuesday the 6th, in the evening, I left home and for Lahore, Dak: being under engagement to assist at an examination of Officers in Kanjabi, to be held there on the 10th. Reached Calandar about 7 on Wednesday morning. Took breakfast with Golak & his family, after a brief season of devotional exercises with them & the rest of the little Chr. community at the Mission. Between 10 & 11 A.M. proceeded on my way, and reached Lahore on Thursday morning, the 8th, before 9 o'clock. Found Br. F. & my friend M. well, & had a hearty welcome. Announced my arrival to the Secy of the Bd of Administration, & had instructions to conduct the examination of an Officer the next morning, prior to the principal examination. Called on Mr. L. the chaplain, & had a most agreeable interview with him & Mrs. L. In the evening our good friend Dr. B. came in. On Friday the 9th in connexion with Major N. examined Mr. R. His examination was sustained. He was subsequently placed, by an arrangement of the authorities, on the Examining Committee. In the afternoon went with Br. F. to the Sadr Bazar, to look at a piece of ground, which he thought of as a site for Mission Premises. In the evening attended a Bible class exercise, which was held at Major N.'s. On Saturday, the 10th took breakfast at Mr. R.'s. Was much interested in him & his young wife. May they find him one thing needful. Till near 5 P.M. we were occupied in the Examination of the Candidates, five in number. On Sabbath morning, attended service at the Station Church. Enjoyed the season much. An excellent discourse from Mr. J. on "Search the Scriptures." The music was very pleasant, & edifying: for India particularly so. On returning, held a meeting with the servants. Addressed them from a portion of Acts 17th. In the evening preached in the Mission Chapel, from Ps. 119. 37. Had an attentive audience. At a com-

portable time. On Monday, the 12th, took breakfast at Major N.'s. Had a pleasant interview with Mrs. N. who was in her room, not being very well. Met also a Capt. T. there, who was one of the Candidates examined, & who had subsequently been added to the Committee. Had known of him before, as a particular friend of my friend C. Through the forenoon we were occupied in making out the Reports of the examinations. Afterwards called on Mr. M. & Major Mac P.— Returned to my friend Major N.'s, took dinner, & at 4 P.M. was on my way again for Ludhiana. About the same hour on Tuesday, as nearly as I could judge, reached Jalandar. Spent some time in School, examining the boys, dined at our good native brother G.'s: & in the evening had the different families together for a prayer meeting. At 10 or so P.M. started again, and about 10 on Wednesday morning arrived at Ludhiana. Had the comfort of finding dear H. & the children well. On Thursday, the 15th Mr. & Mrs. F. arrived here, on their way to the Panjâb, where Mr. F. is to labour as a missionary. They are sent out by the Ch. Miss.y Soc.y. They stayed at Br. P.'s. On Saturday we had them all to dine & spend the evening with us. I went to the Bâzâr, Mr. F. accompanying me. Addressed the people on the pavement in front of the church. The Kashmiris are very troublesome. Prayer meeting at our house in the evening. On Sabbath, the 18th, at 10, preached in Hindustâni from Ps. 25th, v. 12 & 43rd. At 4 P.M. in the City church from II. Cor. 12. 9 & 10: & in the evening we attended the Cantonment church, & heard Mr. F. from "Grow in grace, &c." This week, I have got to work at my old business of revising matter for the press. Both yesterday & to-day, spent some time at it, tho' with several interruptions. Yesterday, had a grievous scene with N. L. who formerly served as Scr. Reader at Ambâla, but afterwards behaved somewhat amiss, and for some time past has been living here. He utterly discarded & renounced Christianity, and acknowledged that he had used false deceitful measures in first getting into the church. He said he was going off. His case seems utterly discouraging, tho' in the view of Sovereign mercy, it is not, as I suppose, desperate. May that mercy yet make him a captive. This evening, after speaking a short time in the City, went to Br. S.'s where Hannah had gone to spend the day. Had a pleasant time: came home early: the first time dear H. has been out, of an evening for many a month. Mr. & Mrs. F. left for the Panjâb on Monday evening. —— We had spent Sunday with them at Br. P.'s. —

Jan 31, 1852. February.

Saturday, 31st. The last day of another month, which has passed rapidly away. This week I have been engaged generally for several hours of each day in reading & revising tracts &c. with a view to publication. Have gone regularly to the Bazar in the evening, to speak, except that one or two evenings I was unable to do anything on account of a cold, which seriously affected my throat. On Sabbath I was almost entirely shut up by it. Had Br. Orbison & W.B. to assist in the morning service, and discoursed briefly from John 3. 6. Alluded in the course of my sermon to the painful circumstance of two persons, N. L. & L. M. having recently left us, & joined the Muhammadans. Neither of them belonged to this church, and one of them had never even been baptized; still we had hoped better things of them both. The former however, before he went off, showed himself a dreadful character. In the afternoon had W. to do the most of the work: merely opening and closing the services, and making a few remarks after the sermon, which was one from the Allahabad side, from Isaiah 55. 1. In the evening heard Br. Orbison.

To-day Br. R. got back from his long journey, bringing with him his new companion. We all met, to welcome them both, at Br. P's, and spent the remainder of the day there. Prayer meeting was also there this evening. We had the comfort, a few days since, of hearing of the safe arrival of our dear child, and the dear friends with whom she is, at Calcutta. They are now probably almost on the eve of their embarkation for a long journey over the wide waters. [Guide and guard them, Oh thou great Jehovah.]

Wednesday, Feb. 4th. This is dear Sister's birth-day; and this day the mail just in brought me a long & interesting letter from her. To-day also our precious child, together with others dear to us, in whose charge she is, was to leave Calcutta: tidings to that effect having reached us yesterday. Another interesting item with reference to to-day is, that I have just fairly, for the first, commenced upon what I am to do at the Panjabi Dictionary. This is a sort of birth-day of our dear little Walter too; as he is just 11 months old. This evening, being the 1st Wednesday of the month, our regular business meeting was held. So we were all at Br. P's. I have just got home. 'Tis now past 10. Have continued preaching, or rather talking, in the city; but did not go yesterday, as my throat was not quite in order, and I had

a service to conduct in the evening: which was held in course, as usual. The day before, I had been speaking for some time at the Roshni Mela, and in the evening conducted Monthly Concert: an occasion which I enjoyed particularly, but before the close the singing had begun to go very hard with me. On Sabbath morning Br. Theodolph preached, from the 1st Ch. verses of Esther 10th. In the afternoon at 4 I preached in the City Church, from John 5. 44th & in the evening from Isa. 8. 17.

Monday, 9th. Have continued at the Panjábí dictionary, this the evening Bázár preaching. A lot of Am. Papers came to hand a few days since, and I have been occupied a good deal in reading them. Yesterday morning, preached from Prov. 23. 12. "Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge". At 4 P. M. in the City Church, from Prov. 14. 32. "The wicked is driven away in his wickedness, but the righteous hath hope in his death." And in the evening heard Br. N. from Lev. 13. 45. The case of the Leper: the theme being the leprosy of sin. It was a truly interesting and edifying discourse: and it was so ordered that we had an unusual number present, to get the benefit of it. [The Lord add a blessing to his own word.]

Tuesday, 17th. The past week has been saddened by an unfavorable change in my poor H.'s health. My occupations have continued much the same as before, except that more time has been given to her, and also I have had some interruptions from other causes, in the Dictionary work. Two days of last week were in part given to a missionary brother, passing through on his way to the Panjáb: the Rev. H. C. of the Ch. of Eng^d Mission: a truly interesting young man. He arrived on Thursday morning, & left on Friday evening. On Friday also our excellent friends, Br. & Mrs. C. left this place for a distant station. On Sabbath I preached, in the morning from Ps. 78. 37: in the afternoon, at the High School Chapel, from the 1st 2d & 3d Commandments: and in the evening from Heb. 13. 10–14. This evening held the usual Hindustání service. Have gone regularly to the Bázár in the evenings, except Friday when I remained at home on Mr. C.'s account, as he was just getting off.

Sabbath, 22nd. Preached at 10 from Prov. 1. 1–6; at 4 in the City Church from John 1. 35–42; and in the evening from Jeremiah 17. 9.

Mr. B. assisting in the afternoon service, & Mr. R. in that of the evening. Had considerable freedom in speaking. At the afternoon service there was a special degree of attention. The intervals of my time have been, as is so frequently the case, occupied in meditation with reference to the subjects to be discussed upon. My dear E. has been very feeble to-day, and has seemed cast down. Oh that the mercy she needs may be graciously manifested to her.

Yesterday session met, to attend to business, & preparatory to Communion. Mr. was again present, also R. & H. The case of neither was decided, but both were deferred, to be further considered at a meeting to be held during the coming week.

Saturday Evening, March 13th. I was not aware until a reference to this book showed me, how long it had been since the last record. On Friday morning, 12th inst. Mr. & Mrs. P. left for the Punjáb, where Mr. P. is now itinerating. This has left the Mess in my charge, & this, in connexion with my poor H.'s illness, has kept me very busy: the duties also being as usual numerous & pressing. On Sabbath, the 29th, remained at home during the forenoon, so as to be with H. as she was so ill that I did not think it right to leave her any more than could not be helped. Mr. R. conducted service in the Chapel. In the afternoon at 4, in the H. S. Chapel, preached from the 4th Commandment. Had an attentive audience. In the evening preached in Hindustáni from

and administered the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper. The number at the table was very small indeed: smaller perhaps than I have ever seen it here before. Four were absent on acct of illness, either their own or in their families. three were absent from the Station: several female members were absent that had little children, that they could not perhaps very well leave, and from Cantonments we had no one to unite with us.

Thursday, 18th. Quite a rainy day; we have had a good deal of rain lately, and now it seems to have set in anew. It was much needed. Last evening we had the comfort of receiving intelligence from those so dear to us in [illegible] safely. All well: Mary Ann E. about to be married. [Blessed are the blessings of the world.] My dear H. has been more comfortable the last few days. The change indeed has been great, in the course of a week. Yesterday however and the day before she was again feeling rather more unwell. She is very feeble. This morning my dear child A. had a narrow escape from severe injury. In his play he pulled a high stool or tripái over on him, on which a ghara of water stood.

I would bless among the Great Lord for taking care of my dear boy.

On Sabbath, the 7th of this month, at 10 the Monthly Concert was held in Hindustani. At 4 P. M. I preached in the City Church from John 1.44-48. and in the evening discoursed again from Jer. 17.9. having left unsaid a part of what I had intended saying on the previous occasion.

On Sabbath the 14th, at 10, preached from Prov. 1.7.; in the afternoon, in the city church, (Bro. A being unwell,) from John. 1. 43-52; and in the evening, to 4 persons, from Isaiah 37.4. last clause. For several days past have had R. A. for half an hour or so in the evening, reading the N. Testament. He was very anxious to have this arrangement: as he thinks he finds a great many difficulties: he has rather a tendency however to start questions on minor points. For a month or so past I have not gone to the Bazar in the evening, my dear H. being so unwell that I did not think it right to leave her: For the last few evenings, since she has been better, I have been taking her out in the buggy, to get the air.

Tuesday, 30th. We have had a remarkable season of rain. It has been a fine thing for the crops, tho' perhaps with reference to some of them more than enough. For Br. Wh. P. who have been out itinerating, it has been very trying: they have had it with little cessation ever since they left, which is more than a month.

Proof reading, General Superintendence of Press, Correspondence, domestic cares, and numerous miscellanies, have continued to keep me busy. A parcel of Home Newspapers recently received has been a source of the last few days, from which I have derived Bazar preaching; have generally taken H. out, in an evening; & a friend or more (Indian) has been devoted, for some time past to instructing me in Hindustani, as mentioned above.

On Sabbath the 21st, at 10, preached from Prov. 1.8 & 9; in the afternoon at the High Sch. Chapel, from Ex. 20.12 & 13, and in the evening heard Br. R.

On Sabbath the 28th, at 10 preached from Prov. 1.10-19; at 4. in the City Church. from John 2.1-12; and in the evening, to a larger audience than there has generally been of late, from 2 Cor. 5.7. —

Last evening our native (Jewish) Br. S. had his first child born a daughter: may she be a daughter of Abraham indeed.

Last Sabbath, for the first time in many months, A. (W.'s wife.) was at Church. The Lord has raised her up from a bed of sickness in which she was for a long time, and not unlikely to prove a bed of death. The Lord has heard our prayers in her behalf.

April 1852.

Saturday, 10th. On Wednesday [illegible] for Ld. P. arrived. On Monday evening, the monthly Concert was held here. On Sabbath at 11 A. preached, & after Sabbath Sch. [illegible] from Psalm, and one or two verses also here, on the subject of missions in connexion with the Mon. Con. in Hindostan. In the afternoon preached on the 7th commandment at the High. Sch. Chapel. On Thursday afternoon Col. and Mrs. M. of the 41st Camp. called. Also Capt. S. came and took tea with us. We are now preparing to leave for Kasauli: have engaged a room there. H. being, as we trust able to stand the journey, and much in need of the relief which the hills will afford from the oppressive heat.

On Sabbath evening we had letters from home. One of them brought tidings of the death of his brother E.; a very unexpected blow. We can rest with hope respecting his preparation for the great change; which is an infinite mercy: there were however no particulars given.

Saturday, Apr. 24th. Very busy for many days past. in preparing for our journey. Got the garnis with our things off on Thursday. Expect to leave on Monday. Have still had a great deal to do yesterday & to day, and shall have until we get off.

On Sabbath the 11th, preached at 10 from Prov. 1. 20–23: at 4 in the City Church from John 2. 13–17. & in the evening, from Col. 1. 6–11. Last Sabbath. in the morning heard Br. M. — at 4 discoursed at the H. S. Chapel from the 2d, 5th, & 10th commandments: and in the evening from 1 Peter. 4. 18. 1st clause.

On Saturday morning. at 10th, our friends Capt. & Mrs. P. arrived at Dr. R.'s en route to Cawnpore: stayed till Monday morning. On Monday morning at 12th, Agá Mr arrived his appearance. He comes from Bombay. Has been with our dear friends Brig. & Mrs. M. Professes faith in Christ: & I hope possesses it too. Same day Mr. H. from Kasauli arrived & spent a few hours with us.

Sabbath, April 25th. Last day. Grey thirty six year now comes to a close: Oh in what vanity the chief part of them days & years has been spent. Oh to be taught so to number my days as to apply my heart to wisdom. This evening was our communion season. Preached from 1 Peter, 4. 5. latter clause. In administering the

Sacrament, found it necessary to be sick, as it was about 3 miles off, besides which a Cuban cannon; and it did not seem expedient to detain the audience. My dear H. was also present, was not well able to be present, for the first time in a twelvemonth or more, at the Sacrament. This day the Lord dealt mercifully with us, beyond our fears. — Preached this morning from Prov. i. 24-28. Gen. in the afternoon from the three last verses of John 2d. This evening our dear friends, Mr. & Mrs. H. were with us: at Br. L.'s, where we are making our home in part, since sending off our things. Olga M. was present at morning service. —

Sabbath, May 9th. Kasauli. This is our second Sabbath since arriving here. We came up from Kalka on Saturday the 1st, having left Loodiana on Monday evening, the 26th. Spent two days at Miranda and two at Kalka. We were greatly favoured, and dear H. stood the journey extremely well. Last Sabbath morning Sattundas service. Heard Mr. B. on Acts 26. 28 & 29th. In the afternoon had service with a few Christian friends in the Bäk Bungalow, discoursing from a clause of Luke 11. 2d "Thy kingdom come." After sermon baptized Br. Jamieson's child: — Edward Herbert. After service, and a half hour spent in pleasant edifying conversation, returned home. H. attended the service with me, and was as little fatigued as could have been expected. During the past week, have been much occupied in getting our house in order. Making calls, writing overland letters, and reading overland news, have also occupied considerable time. Four evenings of the week I spoke in the Bazaars, to attentive audiences: — twice in the Sadar Bäkär, thrice in the Soldiers' Bäzär. Had a letter from my dear brother E. in which he said more than usual on religious things: still it was not much: but there was this to comfort and encourage, that he expressed himself pleased and satisfied at what I had done to call his attention to the subject. This morning H. accompanied me to church. Mr. B. preached from Ps. 135. 6. a particularly interesting and edifying discourse.

Tuesday, 18th. Have been occupied very much with correspondence for several days past, and have got through quite a mass of unanswered letters. Have been engaged also a good deal in getting household arrangements completed. Last week on Monday and Tuesday evenings was prevented,

by a cold and sore throat from preaching in the Bazar. On Wednesday evening went to see some women for a friend, whose business required speed. On Thursday evening spoke to a considerable collection of people at the entry in the Soldiers' Bázár, and then attended Mr. B.'s lecture. On Friday evening it rained; on Saturday evg. spoke to a company of people at the extremity of the Soldiers' Bázár, one or two opposing. On Sabbath morning at 11 heard Mr. B. from Isa. 35.8.. H. accompanying me.

Last evening spoke at the Sadar Bázár: began with some Mussulmans, but many more came. To-day called on Messrs. E., L., H., & the Archdeacon. V. This morning it was again tempestuous. Did not go out.

Tuesday, 25th. Have not yet made a beginning at any missionary work, besides evening speaking, and reading an occasional proof. Correspondence, domestic duties, and devotional exercises, have been my employment thus far. To-day I have also commenced again reading Gurmukhí with a Pundit. I am now spending a little time with Á's lessons. Time constantly eludes my grasp. I am not idle, yet seem to do almost nothing. The struggle between the flesh & the spirit appears going on, & any little advantages gained by the latter it presently loses, and my work is to be done over again.

Last week I was again hindered by the weather on Wednesday & Friday evenings from going out. On Thursday evening went to the Soldiers' Bázár and was coming away without doing anything, when a Muhammadan fakír spoke to me, and said he had hoped to hear a few words from me. I felt rebuked, but the same time encouraged, and began speaking with him at once. A crowd gathered, and listened for some time: there was a little opposition, but that presently ceased. On Saturday evening last evening, went, and had good opportunities; only last evening a Pundit somewhat marred the business by unprofitable questions.

On Thursday morning at 11, there was Divine Service here, as it was (the day commemorated by some portions of the Church as) Ascension day. Archdeacon Watt preached from Isa. 45th. last 4 vss. An excellent and interesting discourse. On Sabbath Mr. B. preached from Col. 3. 1–3. H. to him also with much pleasure.

I have now on hand some overland-letters to write: hope also to get at the arrear of the Appendices to G. N.'s Gurmukhí Tract shortly. V.

getting of your house in repair and order, and other items incident to the commencement of housekeeping in a new place, have occupied me a good deal, and continue to do to somewhat, there being a very important repair not yet attended to. Am trying now to get the necessary measures taken. —— 12 to 12¾, read in the Bible, being twice interrupted, once by A. Rowe in attending to a note, & explaining the subject of it to H. the whole occupying perhaps 20 or 25 minutes. Then wrote till about 2, when Mr. H. came to see about the repairs [illegible]. Was occupied with him & Mr. H—n, till 3 or after. Then wrote a note, and it was dinner time. From a little after 4 till nearly 6, read [illegible] the beginning of Genesis.* After tea examined it: then worship. Afterwards read the Bible awhile, and was occupied for some time in attending [illegible], giving to [illegible] Rs. 2/5 [illegible].

Tuesday, June. 1st. Rose about 4½, to see Br. Jamieson off. Walked some distance with him. Got back at 6. Washed &c. to 6½. Devotions to 7½. (viz. until just now.) On Wednesday evening last went with H. to make a call, [illegible]. On Thursday got my outland letters off, and in the evening went to meet Dr. & Mrs. J. who were to be up from Lodiana. Met them near the Sadar Bazar, and accompanied them to the Sabathia Bungalow. On Friday went to Sabathia. Saturday morning, returned. Read Am. Newspapers. In the evening went to the Bazar. Was heard pretty well. On Sabbath morning heard Mr. B. on John 16. 7. An edifying discourse. Yesterday Br. [illegible] arrived here about 8 in the morning; and the most of the day was occupied with him. We made several calls together, and in the evening went to the Bazar, where we had quite an audience, and spoke for some time.

Saturday evening, 5th. Reading American & other Newspapers, Dictionary work, revising portion of Tract, (which is now done, sent off,) Correspondence, & the usual routine of domestic duty, have occupied me this week. Have also read Panjabi with the Pandit, gone to the Bazar to speak, and made out my accounts for the last month, besides making & receiving sundry calls. On Tuesday evening it stormed: did not get to the Bazar: and one evening I went and came away without accomplishing anything. No favorable opportunity seemed to offer, & I was also too little zealous.

Wednesday, 9th. Rose at 5½. At 7 had finished devotional duties, and had begun to plan a little for the day, when a Munshi came to see me.

Was occupied with Lina for some time. At 9½, family worship, breakfast, Allen's lesson, and some etcetteras, soon through. Sat down at my desk & continued without much interruption till 2½, at the translation of the Psalms into Panjábí; rather the revision of the Pandit & munshí's work, and comparing it with the original: to this day have realized a commencement of this work, so much I have so long looked forward. In the five hours got thro' the 1st & 2d Psalms. Wrote a letter & had dinner. It was then 4 o'clock. Read Rammukhí (Panjábí) with the Pandit, till 6. Mrs. M. called. Accompanied her & H. on their evening ride, my throat being hardly well enough for Bazar preaching. Did so the last evening nor the evening before. Took a slight cold on Monday, probably from cooling too suddenly after being exposed to the mid day heat. The forenoon Dr. T. & I had spent at Sanáwar. Had a most pleasant visit. On Sabbath heard Mr. B. at 11, on 1. John, 5. 9, and at 5 P. M. on Job 11. 7 & 8.

Made a new commencement yesterday at Hist. of Ref.n and Am. Method. Hist. in Urdú. Read a few pages of each to day also.

Friday, 18th. Spent last evening at Dr. T.'s with H. Today, have been engaged a good deal in writing. Have done nothing yet at the Psalms. Have been prospered however a good deal in this work. Got through the 11th yesterday. Have read daily Panjábí & Hindí, but today for some cause the Pandit has not come. Have commenced overland letter this week: have got thro' two. Went to the Bázár last evening & the evening before, as also Thursday, Friday, Saturday evenings of last week. On Monday evening (of this week) went with H. to the band. On Tuesday evening went to the Bázár, but a storm seemed to be coming up very suddenly so came home; the storm did not come after all. On Monday was called on by several officers of the Corps here. On Sabbath heard Mr. L. in the morning from "to whom ye this day whom ye will serve," and in the afternoon from 1. Cor. 1: 30 & 31.

Tuesday, 22nd. Am getting on slowly with the Psalms, having no interruptions. Yesterday read a Dictionary proof, wrote some letters, & made some calls. In the evening after reading (Hindí & Panjábí with Pandit,) went out with H. After the Allen's lesson, then fam. worship, and then revision of the Panjábí translation of a Psalm. The 14th. This morning before breakfast a Polish Jew came to me

me: and till about noon I was engaged with him, with the exception of family worship & breakfast. Found him an interesting Character. Then the Rev. Mr. B. called. After he left, spent a brief season in devotional exercises. Then a man came with a note, that required attention. This with other business occupied me till after 2: and now 3 draws near. We have heard of the safe progress of the Alfred, in which our dear child went, as far as the Cape, but have not yet got letters. We trust she is now in England. This morning I was especially led to wrestle with God in her behalf.

On Sabbath morning Mr. B. preached from Ezek. 33.11. and in the afternoon from Is 59.2.

Wednesday, 7th July. A bright, beautiful morning. Yesterday & it was clear, after many days of rain & fogs.

On Wednesday last, 30th, Dr. C. was with us, on his way to Simla. Left next morning. On Friday we had a letter from Cousin C. informing us of the safe progress of our dear child, and those with whom she is, as far as the Cape. They were, on the 5th April, about to proceed from the Cape. Thus goodness & mercy have followed them. On the same day we received letters from home, informing us of the welfare of those dear ones there. Some distressing circumstances were mentioned respecting the last hours of a relative of those deceased we heard some time since. It is hoped however that he died in the faith, for which hope, and the grounds there are for indulging it, blessed be God.

We had no service last Sabbath. In the morning it rained, and in the afternoon Mr. B. went to Bagshai to preach. On the Sabbath before also, morning service was prevented by rain, and in the afternoon circumstances prevented me from attending. On Thursday last Hannah & I were at Mrs. M.'s. Have continued to go to the Bázár in the evenings, as formerly.

Aug. 16th, Monday. Another long interval. Usual duties. Very busy. Have got to the 50th Psalm, in the Panjábi translation. Have written a good many letters: have generally got to the Bázár as often as three times a week. Last Sunday morning had peculiar enjoyment in Divine service. The text was Ps. 4. 4. 5. In the aft[n] attended again at the School room: H. with me. Rec'd, Ps. 25. 10. Enjoyed this also. On the Sabbath previous, 8th A. Lee was baptized: on true

convictions, as I trust, that Jesus is his Saviour, & a humble
life in his name. Last week we had the great
privilege and pleasure of hearing of the safe arrival of our
dear child, & the dear friends with whom she was, in
England. They came to London the 12th June. [Bless the
Lord, oh my soul, and all that is within me, bless his holy
name. for this & his loving kindness. Be my dear child, and all
that I have, consecrated by his.] Am reading Simeon's life,
with much interest. Took up Isaiah's view the 8th this day, &
read a considerable part of it. Found it fascinating, & edifying too.
It echoes most thoroughly my feelings with regard to the dear, benighted,
outcast remnant of Israel's race: "beloved for the fathers' sakes". Thought
also to a great extent faithfully kind. [Shepherd of Israel, shine forth.

Wednesday, Sept. 1st. The sun has been shining
out beautifully this morning, as it did a little yesterday
too, after many days of heavy rain. My & the children's
letters. I came over on Tuesday last from Gabrielle's, and was
of their own. J. J. came up on Monday evening: was here
yesterday; also Capt. P. & Mr. B. to Rat & fell nothing down at
the translation, or next to nothing. Did very little last week, ex-
cept on Thursday. Read American papers, &
evening. (30th.) went last evening
this morning Mr. B. preached with special reference to two sudden deaths, not
Wednesday. To say begin our
year together: and surely goodness and mercy have followed us: often
displayed in a manner peculiarly adapted to excite gratitude, and stimulate
to more and more devoted obedience. Alas I feel that I have greatly fail
Thus affected, and thus it has been the case, the influence has
Sabbath, friend, master, and in all
relations of life, I have been deplorably remiss: and am still
though not worse I am unable to preserve a conscience more void of
offence. Nor has sometimes been the case. Am latterly making new efforts to rise

keep, take morning exercise, and spend more time in devotional duties.

Saturday evening, Sept. 25th. Got through my allotted portion of the translation to-day. Other calls commenced, so that I got little more at anything till evening. First Mr. Fuller C. came. We have not known much of Mr. C. before, and were delighted to find the cordial Christian, that the same time simple hearted, he is. His visit pleasant. We had much edifying conversation after dinner. Then Mr B. F. called with two or three attendants. Much of the conversation was commonplace, but some of it profitable. Br. M. came in before he left, & took part in it. This evening Mr. Lee & Miss Tra have read the Presbyterians.

My effort to curtail the hours of sleep, & take early exercise has been blessed with much success. For some time past I have risen about day break, or a little after, & walked for half an hour, sometimes longer; my time in bed has rather begun to average something less than seven hours. Have just finishing Simeon's Life. Have read it with great interest. In my translation have had many hindrances. Have only reached the 68th Psalm. Have had a good deal of extra duty lately. An appeal in behalf of the Protestant Alliance has taken some of my time. Have been enabled to raise about an hundred rupees for it here. Extra letters of considerable importance have also occupied me. Posting the accounts of the Ludiana Station for the year kept me busy for several days. The Bazar work has been about as usual. Last week for three forenoons, but this week only once, two evenings that I should otherwise have gone, being occupied in speaking with natives at my house, and endeavoring to make the truth known to them. The 13th of this month was the Anniversary of our sailing from America. We had the grounds of the Lord on that day in special remembrance. We have now entered on our twelfth year of separation from our Native Land.

Thursday, Oct. 7th. Have not been at the Bazar this week, as I have been suffering from a sore throat. To day it is better. Have been very busy this week, especially the last day or two, preparing a paper for the Missionary Work that the Board of Foreign Missions

[illegible] not to be altogether avoided, and which, though painful in themselves are often yet as kindnesses trying. The difficulty is that I am behind hand with my work. Were everything kept up to the mark, [illegible] that are ordered in Divine Providence would not appear such, but merely as additional occasions for discharging particular duties. The paper for the Book I got off to-day. I felt it a great relief.

[illegible] had some pleasant, and some unpleasant, duty to perform this week, in consequence of the absence of my friend C. the chaplain. Had a funeral service to conduct on Tuesday, and another to-day. Have also had a sick person to visit, at one I had the pleasure of finding in a most hopeful state of mind. Last evening St. Wills. L. were with us; the evening previous we spent at Capt. J.'s when we met Dr. Mrs. J. On Sunday had a call from Mrs. G.' & Mr. H. who have just arrived, and this morning Mr. H. called. On Saturday afternoon I rode down to Kalka. To see our friend Mrs. M. ready for her journey. Returning had the company of Mr. F. enjoyed the ride much: & had very pleasant conversation. Was 11 when we got back.

On Sabbath at 10 heard Mr. B. from Ezek. 43.10. Afterward attended the Sacrament. In the afternoon had a discourse from Lk 9.2. — Have done nothing at the Translation for many days. The 68th Psalm is still on hand. Neither is my Report to the Treasurer of the Mission ready, partly because other duties have prevented, & partly because some of the data are still wanting.

Monday, Oct. 25th. For some time past have been about [illegible] again at the Persian preaching & the Translation. Am now at the 73d Psalm. Got my Treasury Report ready 4 or 5 days ago. Also got everything right in my books, after some trouble, and ascertained the correspondence between Rem Dog cash. There is however an old error standing. I think I found a clue to it in part, in the course of the recent examination of the books. Have also got my correspondence letters & mail off this week. Have made a commencement with the [illegible] and hope to [illegible] on Tuesday, the 26th, & Wednesday, D.V. leaving this for Lodiana. Yesterday morning attended service at [illegible] being taken unwell I was obliged to leave reading the prayers to another person; and we had no sermon. Oct 4th P. M. we had service at Ch. H.'s and Br. M. preached from "Let me die the death of the righteous &c." — Touching, impressive discourse. To-day I had a pupil as usual. Have nothing at the Translation [illegible] a little busy in packing. This

[illegible] Bazar, and [illegible] kinds of Hindoos. One of them was called Vishnavas.

Lodiana. — Jan. 8. 1853. More than two months without a line. [illegible] We left Kasauli on Thursday the 28th Oct. and on Monday morning, the 1st Nov. reached this place. [illegible] Mr. Porter, he & his family now being in the one we formerly had, on account of Mrs. P.'s having charge of the Orphan Girls' School. For a few days, my time was much taken up in arranging repairs, and getting everything in order. On the 17th, we left for Simla with the [illegible] Meeting. On the 26th in the evening we got back safely, and found our families in safety, and as well as could be expected. They had got on without us even better than we had hoped. I have done nothing at the Panjabi Translation of the Psalms, since coming down from the hills. [illegible] Correcting and correspondence, with other public [illegible] have taken a good deal of time, and I have not yet got to work at the new Metrical version of the Psalms in Urdu, in connexion with Dr. Ullmann; he having commenced at one point, & I at another. That is a most formidable undertaking, and a difficult one it is, but pleasant nevertheless. I have been to the Bazar a good deal, but not daily, having frequently gone out in the evenings with my dear M. who is so much of an invalid, that it distresses me to leave her to manage her driver alone. I have been spending half an hour or more daily, in attending to a class in the High School. They come to me [illegible] in the afternoon. Public affairs to be arranged [illegible] with, and reading and putting in order [illegible] that are in my charge [illegible]. I have now [illegible] up the arrears in several departments of business that I have had in charge, and I feel it to be a great comfort, and a great matter of thankfulness. I am permitted to enter on the opening year in circumstances of much mercy. We met in the chapel on the afternoon of New Year's day, and sought the Lord's blessing. I have the

Jan. 1805. Feb.— in Hindustani

week commenced a Bengalee evening prayer meeting: the Christians continue to attend Circular evening as formerly: and this I find to be a means of [illegible] help. I had long meditated something of the sort: but my carnal [illegible] for delaying. It is now [illegible]. It was full the prayer meeting was a comfortable season: and the brethren have come home: (it was at our house this evening.) I still retain [illegible]; [illegible] before. I have usually however been up by daylight or before, and out for my walk either [illegible], or Little Tope. I have resumed in taking a morning [illegible] for some time past.

February 5th. No special change in the state of affairs since my last report. Perhaps the most noticeable thing that I can write is, that my dear [illegible] has been confined to bed, nearly all the week: following [illegible] of the Cholera. My dear H. seems on the whole much the same, [illegible] there have been periods when her case appeared extremely discouraging. Even within a day or two she [illegible] of a distressing kind of weakness. She appears more comfortable to day. Last week I went to Jalandhar to [illegible] the school: [illegible] Thursday the 24th [illegible] Saturday [illegible] 9 o'clock in the morning. The next [illegible] Sabbath [illegible] the evening of the Sabbath he preached [illegible] the morning, he [illegible] at 4 o'clock. We were to have the next morning before day, so that the thing could not be delayed: having [illegible] We were about [illegible] and this opportunity I gladly [illegible]. The boy [illegible] to Ferozepur. In the course of Sabbath Mrs. T. arrived on her way back, to Ferozepur. She had expected to spend the day at [illegible] The Bengalee [illegible]. Came directly on [illegible] for [illegible], [illegible] for [illegible] from Etawah.

(23)

Have engaged with my usual duties. Have added a weekly [illegible] for candidates for church membership. Have gone [illegible] with the medical [illegible] of the Board. Have got [illegible]

have been out attending to the Bazár, on account of the accompanying illness of [illegible] with the cook. Have engaging some attentive lad to [illegible] this. I do not [illegible] morning with the [illegible] morning with them at cost price. Have to [illegible] useful in other respects.

Thursday, 24th. Cars and duties, and [illegible] interruptions seem to thicken. Since Br. P. left, I have [illegible] do nothing either at writing out Definitions in the English Dictionary, or at preparing the English version of the Psalms for publication: and my little at the Gen: Medical Room; viz. [illegible] (Rs 63) to the Br. P. left. The press has chiefly occupied me, & [illegible] things. For the past week or two I have been [illegible] but not regularly, having stayed out occasionally with H. She has [illegible] weak. On Friday last Br. A. & I attended the Blair Wala Dacca. On Saturday, 19th, our friend W. A. C. came over for a little visit; remained till Tuesday morning. On Sunday [illegible] W. C. and I. On Saturday, the 12th inst. I [illegible] Jamila [illegible] Rs: [illegible] the morning of the 5th. On Sunday the 22nd, all [illegible] the 9th inst. on evenings: there [illegible] the young [illegible] of Mother: the same [illegible] call [illegible] Mr. Mead. [illegible] of the Native [illegible] Great morning the Native [illegible] C. Khan from Kotlah [illegible] and Mr. Mead's call [illegible] But these things have taken time. To [illegible] from S. Goloknath from his wanderings, [illegible] accomplished my [illegible] near of the joining to Gunalem. [illegible] remains to be seen. [illegible] —

Friday, 25th. Rose after 6. Bathed, dressed, attended to morning devotions, took a short walk, despatched a few [illegible] to Br. P. at Lima-nagar, & Mr. Parker, [illegible] a few minutes with Christina, [illegible] direct in [illegible] work, and commenced a proof. [illegible] which [illegible] at 10½ [illegible] — Then a visit with Jesse about [illegible] work for Mr. H. — a few minutes with L. — A call from Mr. Vaughan, — something [illegible] — [illegible] all this brings me to 2 o'clock. From 1 to 3 [illegible]

at the Dictionary. After dinner a little while at the Dict.y and then prepared for service. Lecture from 1 part of the 26th Psalm. v. 2 to 9. afterwards heard [illegible] in the evening read Mr. Hans. v. at Mr. Ls. Came away early, and got many things in a Punjabi proof. Retired about 11.

Saturday, 26th. [illegible] sundry questions: some business with Smith. Ba about the rumours: a talk with Baldeo about his debt to H.: Rec.d a lot of books from Bombay and wrote a note. Jean sat down to read letters that had come [illegible] 1½. [illegible]

took Dr. Wilson's dinner, as he was going to Agra alone: and I with, and then examined the lessons that I am to hear on Monday.

Sabbath, 27th. Preached at 10 from Jer. 2. 19–23. At [illegible] from Jer. 19–24. Then in the evening administered the sacrament, discoursing from the words of institution in the 1st Cor. 26.28 v.s? Heard the Girls' Bible Lesson that I.

Monday 28th. Rose after 6. Bathing &c occupied 25 minutes. Then took a walk, attending to devotional exercises at the same time. Then came in and read the Scriptures for ¼ hour or more. Prepared [illegible] 8½. After breakfast and till the 5th. [illegible] made arrangements for work for [illegible] and made other arrangements for the evening of the day: [illegible] is 10½ hours. — Till 1½ or so, read Dict.y copy: then was an hour [illegible] Then [illegible] Then [illegible] recite. — Heard class, worked a short time at Pr. in Panj. then took the out. after tea read a proof: made up the months accounts, & then prepared to retire

[illegible] after 6. [illegible] Dict[d] Copy. Continued at this till [illegible] 5. [illegible] after dinner. [illegible] which read a Dict[d] proof. Then looked over the Sent. papers. It is now after 9. — An hour to public acc[ts]. followed. Then devotional exercises. Retired something after 11.

Wednesday 2 — [illegible] after 6. Read [illegible] Bro. P. before breakfast. After breakfast, was occupied again a little with [illegible] accounts: a few minutes with Mr Potter and Bro. H. Jennings, a little while with Isabella this morning at the Treasury of Indulgences, and considerable length of time in a letter from Linda in Natchez to the house: also making liberal preparations for packing Mr. Potter's books for Mr. Smith & giving them over to the Engineer of Bro. Mr. a little while, &c. &c. & now it is nearly 12 o'clock. All this time I have been really busy: have not knowingly wasted a minute. — [illegible] Psalms: also a short time after dinner. [illegible] after which a few minutes at the Bible Meetings meeting. In the evening [illegible]

Thursday, 3 — [illegible] walk, commenced writing letters. Finished soon after breakfast. [illegible] Read the Indian with the Garland Rose; attended to [illegible] and commenced it in a circle. Till dinner time worked at Comp. Ps. and Dict[d] Copy. After dinner shaved and attended to one or two matters of business that are in hand. Then went to the Bazaar. Had a most interesting time. Then accompanied H. on her drive. After tea, prayer meeting. Then some interviews with Mr. W. and his family, a little business with Bro. H. and a letter from Mr. Dr. to hear and make remarks on. After this prepared for retiring.

Friday, 4th. To day the new President of the U. S. is to be inaugurated: and to-day is our little Walter's birth-day: two years old. Usual duties this morning. Made a little [illegible] at breakfast, and a pudding. [illegible] came a letter from Mrs. [illegible] enclosing one from Grace. Busy with [illegible] after dinner [illegible] letters, [illegible] between 3 & 4. After dinner heard my class. [illegible] with H. Cha[illegible] ing Mr. & Mrs. L. came here. Had my candidates' meeting after tea; then a prayer & conference: a little [illegible] with Mr. & Mrs. L. and family worship. Now it is 10 ½, and I must proceed at once to devotional duties. Indeed it is past my usual time.

Saturday, 5th. Usual morning duties. [illegible] a pudding, & attended to some [illegible] connected with the Bk. Office, & wrote to [illegible] matters that required writing to. After this, read [illegible], which I kept on reading by till about ½ 3. After dinner, class: [illegible] Bible; [illegible] Jr. Helps. Then attended H. on her drive. In the evg. prayer meeting was held. [illegible] & [illegible]; [illegible] ship. 8½. Usual 10 Service as usual: Morn. Com. Spoke from Ps. 72. 1. Text & ½ in the City Church, discoursing from Matth. 3. 11 to the end: Com. ½ [illegible] from Rom. 1. 10 to 11.

Monday, 7th. Rose after 6. Usual morning duties & exercise. Gave directions about work, wrote a note on business: family worship and breakfast: also worked in a little time how in [illegible] getting on. Now having written these notes, I go to revising dictionary. It is nearly 10 ½. [illegible] & [illegible] at it & so till dinner time, except a short period given to Overland News. After dinner read Am. Papers till near 6, (class did not come) then went out with H. In the evg. [illegible] Mr. Mrs. & Mr. [illegible], after which read Am. Papers. Retired at 11.

Tuesday, 8th. Rose at ½. Attended to usual morning duties, wrote a few business letters of some length before breakfast, & read Am. Papers

little a bit; do. a little while, after breakfast; then attended to some
[illegible] ; gave directions [illegible] ;
read letters, &c. from this 11½. Till dinner time, Dict. 1st copy. Many
[illegible]
Bazar speaking, &c. drive with H. After tea, prayer meeting; then
read Native papers, and compared Gurmukhi proofs. Retired 12½.

Wednesday, 9th. Rose a little before 6. Little devotional &c. Then
[illegible] walk, read a little more &c. & letters before breakfast. After breakfast
[illegible] till 12. Read a Dict. 1st proof, & attended to Mr. H. Office. [illegible]
Then finished reading letters, & [illegible] 12½;
worked at Dict. 1st copy, with sundry interruptions. Till dinner time.
After dinner class; then Bazar speaking. [illegible] H. at
4.30. Retired at 11 or a little after.

Thursday, 10th. Rose at 6. Spent little while writing before
breakfast. Read [illegible] in all, & was engrossed with getting a few words
packed for the Hardwar India, attending to [illegible], & &c. & other
minor matters, especially till 12. The 1st No. of India, a part. [illegible], has
private ones, with writing in the Book & Chakravarti occupied me [illegible].
over it is 1½ ..... Till dinner worked at Dict. 1st copy, [illegible] interruptions.
After dinner, class, Bazar, drive with H., tea, prayer meeting; after this
attended to sundry matters, & H. [illegible] the Rs. of the C. & C.
[illegible] at 11, on a subject that has for some time been on my mind: also a [note or two letters.]

Friday. Rose at 5½. Spent [illegible] & [illegible] before
breakfast. After breakfast wrote a couple of letters more, and then had
a session with the Munshi over a proof. Have now got my letters off, and the
proof to the Br. Off. It is ready, 2.0 o'clock. Dict. 1st copy and Panj. Ps.
occupied me till dinner. [illegible] Bazar speaking, which kept
me till after dark. In the evening inquirers' meeting. Then read over News.

Saturday, 12th. Rose at 5.20. After devotional duties &
exercise, worked for some time at a Dict. proof. Wrote a letter also to Mr. M.
After breakfast. Dict. proof again, with Urdu and other printed Off. things, and
item of binding &c., received a box from P.O., waiting to [illegible], taking book
Shirt's account, getting out specimen plates for Mr. D. & reading letters from various persons
I have been kept over, busy till this time, viz. 1¾. Unpacking the box from Am-
bala, giving various directions to Munshi, till 2½. To [illegible] & off,
and despatched Mr. Colin's letter to Mr. [illegible], and [illegible] of the plates to the office.

after dinner, had a visit from a Indian, and this with other things kept me from getting to the Bazaar. Prayer meeting was at 8 o'clock. After returning I sent a short time on a proof. Then prepared to retire.

Sabbath, 13th. Rose before 6. Had early the Bible, &c. &c. &c. [illegible] was called, & told him. It was the Sabbath, & endeavored to make the occasion profitable. At 10 1/2 went to the ch. 2, 23-25; 3, 1-12, at 12 1/2 Chapel, from John 2, 23-3, 8 in the evening from Matt. 10 and 34.

Monday, 14th. Rose a little after 6. Had two consecutive hours before breakfast: viz. reading a proof, and Am. News. After breakfast wrote a few lines to the letter, and then attended to some business in the city. Had a call also from a Mrs. P. who wished to get her son to school, and with her came my old pupil, A. M. Wrote notes on business to one or two persons in Canton, and these things with one or two items of domestic duty have kept me very busy all the morning. It is now nearly 1 o'clock. From 1 to 3 read a proof, and wrote a letter. [illegible] engaged for [illegible] in writing, [illegible]

class: [illegible] 5. Went to the Bazaar; then home with H. In the evening was very busy, making up parcels for E. P., Dr. A., Alexander Dunton with to remember him. Did not get to bed after 11.

Tuesday, 15th. Rose a little before 6. Had a proof, [illegible] much of the day. Toward the course of the morning Messrs. A. & S. called and after a while my friend Mr. H. K. with the Granddaughter of K. Then called accomplished considerable time. Had a little business in the book store, and called also on one of the Nat. Chs. to whom I had something to say. Had my class a short time, then engaged in attending to a communication from Dr. P. and having written a note to Mr. P. & then to Mr. [illegible] Dr. Parker & Mr. [illegible] Dr. Parker returned the proof to me. Went to the Bazaar. On the evening letter. Then went to Mr. P. left the note & left. Had a little talk at the [illegible] that my class was engaged. and then prepared to retire.

Thursday, 16th. Rose at 6 1/2. After the usual exercises, [illegible] Had a class (or class) then read the [illegible] for the day. After breakfast finished this, had some further work of proofs, went to the P. Office. Returning wrote the [illegible] & a letter, and wrote Dr. notes. From 10 to 11 1/2. — Proof reading, Bible & Dict., with several interruptions, viz. boys want [illegible] Mrs. [illegible] from Mrs. H. Some business to attend to, &c. kept me till dinner time. After dinner proof again and a few minutes to the close of the day [illegible] Then it is 5 o'clock. — Went to the Bazaar, then with H. In the evening

reader in Prof (Farmakis,) and the Pr. of India.

Thursday, 17th. Rose a little before 6. Stir a.m. 12 ¾. Proofs have occupied me a considerable part of the morning. A call from an old inquirer accompanied by another person, who seems also to want a word for the truth, occupied me some time. A sifáki also came for books. The weekly extra has made its appearance a week ago: the Pr. of India finishing the Pr. of India, and a brief glance at some Persian papers, seeing letters &c from the post, &c. &c. took up the balance of the morning. Time, precious time. How it runs, & seems to get little accomplished.

Saturday evening, 19th. [illegible] with the Pr. of India, &c. Prof. Farmakis, [illegible] a long part of the time. Mahmoud, speaking in the Bp's name &c, and giving the meaning: viz. Thursday evening, Candidates meeting last evening, Friday Pr. meeting this evening. I have entered to the extent of 46: taking up to the 1 Thess. sleep. This evening had a call from Mr. S. who has not kept his children. Some various difficulties in the way.

Sabbath, 20th. Rose a little before 6. Morning devotions, & then in bed until 7. Then private devotions, & then [illegible] Mr. Farmakis & Mr. Hepworth. Mr. Hepworth preached from Ps. 16. [illegible] dan, in the Capt. Girls. Left Mr. Farmakis & Mr. Hepworth. Mr. Farmakis & Mr. Hepworth. 4.1–11. In the evening discoursed from Rev. 7. 9. 17. Was considerably assisted in all these services. — Retired at 10¾.

Monday, 21. Rose at 5¼. After devotions, was at work for a short time on proofs. Then till fam. worship at Mr. Farmakis having resumed it after an interval of perhaps five weeks. After breakfast, a little business with the shoemaker; a call from Haldhar, who wanted some advice; a call from Basanth for ditto; a note to write; a note from Mr. C. to read & talk over; a turn in the bookstore; [illegible] proofs; & now [illegible] 11 o'clock. —

Saturday [illegible] Mr. Farmakis [illegible] spent a considerable part of the morning [illegible] the new version, & putting the finishing touches to this, & [illegible] the Pr. of India [illegible] some time. Proofs as usual, & [illegible] & ditto in the evening as usual. On Tuesday evening had our first Mr. & Mrs. H. here. This forenoon [illegible] with

Br. R. in making over various papers and Mss Rings, with sundry explanations. Now it is 1, & I have several letters to write. — The letters kept me till dinner time. After dinner consultation with Br. R. about mode of printing headings of Psalms: made some entries in pastr. accounts; went to the Bazar. In the evening Br. R. was unwell. Ch. meet^g was held. Afterwards had some conversation with Br. R. went over B. R. — how that my past. accts & book were square: spent a short time [illegible] retired.

[illegible] 7th. Rose a little after 6. [illegible] a little after 7. Bathing, and during this & a visit paid, no hours, time which I have been engaged [illegible] in meditation & prayer. — At 10, Hindustani service. Preached from Ser. 2. 27 30. After service, M.d. a native Christian from Cuttagarh, made his appearance. Talked with him for some time, & then sent him down to the people. Lay down best for an hour: eyes perhaps more I needed. Evening service at M. G. Chapel. Lecture from John 1. 35–42. In the evening discoursed from Acts 2. 22 to 28; particularly, 22^d to 24th. Was enabled to speak with considerable freedom on all these occasions. Oh for the Spirit [illegible] to dwell in power. I make this my prayer this day. I panted to find that my heart was [illegible] in these services.

Thursday, Apr. 7th. Yesterday and today, reading Am. papers, with writing, has taken up the chief of my time: also reading over letters, & last evening a business meeting: a short time yesterday on a proof. Saturday & Monday were a good deal taken up with writing overland letters: but proofs &c. had a share also. Last week I was engaged much as usual. Went to the Bazar in the evenings, as this week also, with little intermission. On Sabbath at 10 preached in Hindustani discoursing from Ps. 72. 2. and in the afternoon at the City Church, preached from Matt. 4. 12–22: in the evening heard Br. R. —

Sabbath, 17th. During the past week much of my time has been taken up in preparations for our proposed move to the Hills: including an overhauling of my books and papers that had not been attended to long ago, but which I felt that I must attend to before leaving.

Last Sabbath, 10th. I discoursed at 10 from Ser. 2. 31–37; at 4½ in the City church from Matt. 4. 23–5. 4; & in the evening from acts 2. 25–32.

This morning spoke from Ser. 3. 1–11, in the afternoon, (C. T. Church) from Matt. 5. 5–12, and this evening from John 6. 53–. At the afternoon service had the privilege of baptizing a convert from Hindooism: an elderly man by name Mahe Ram, who has long declared himself a believer in Christianity, but is not sure is indeed a believer in Christ. At yester

day appeared before session and was received. He seems to be a man of moderate powers of mind. But the evidences of simplicity and earnestness in his present profession appear very satisfactory.

Simla. Wednesday, June 15th, 1853. Rose at 5 A.M. Took a walk of a mile & a half or so & back. Read a chapter in Heb. Spent some time in meditation and prayer. — It will be seven weeks tomorrow since we reached this place: We left Ludiana on the evening of April 21st. Had a fair start, encountered no particular delay that detained us much. When we reached Rupar, it was past noon. My ekka, &c. however was greatly detained & for the whole time it was nothing. In the evening we proceeded, and before day next morning reached Badi. Spent Saturday. Sabbath & Monday till 4 P.M. at the Dak bungalow then proceeded on our way. It was late in the evening when we reached Kadi. On Thursday about 3 P.M. we were brought in safety to this place; the H. not seeming the worse for the journey. We were very kindly received by Mr. & Mrs. B. After a week, we succeeded in getting a house that suited us, & moved into it, having in the interval occupied one that Mr. B. most kindly put at our disposal free of charge. Our house is called Aldrow; it is situated a few rods from the main road, on the North side of it, and immediately overlooks the public (Native) school, the jail, and Annandale, and affords a partial view of the Snowy mountains. I have been engaged very busily at the Lang. Dict., & in the Mission of the Sabbath, & Medical practice; I have still no other difficulty & not finding time too nearly to meet the demands of sick. Br. Ri Luther is with us; & I give a little daily time to his Hindustani lessons: we had however been him some weeks before I became acquainted with this. On Sabbath afternoons I have conducted Service at Rev. Mr. Lindsay's: also a prayer meeting there on Thursday evenings. I have had occasional opportunities for speaking with the natives, but the Bazaar is so very public here, and such a constant scene of bustle, that it seems almost impossible to do anything there in the way of missionary work. Boileau Gunj Bazaar is more favorable, but it is much further off: I have however made a beginning there. Our little A. had a merciful escape from injury on Saturday evening. His pony fell with him, and we feared for a time that he was much hurt. It proved however, a bruised arm, and a few scratches being about the amount of it. H. is pretty well. For some time after we came up, she seemed more poorly: but for the last two or three weeks has been better.

August, 1853.

Saturday Evening, Aug. 6th. My work has many records of my life. For several weeks past I have been in a depression which leaves most former periods comparatively trivial. For some time after coming here I had no time or energy to do Panjábi version of the Psalms, having got about half of it ready for the press, and the remainder being as the Munshi left it. Meantime I was writing away at the Panjábi dictionary, and giving a part of my time to the Urdu metrical version of the Psalms: and Mattai finished also with the Gospel. When I was ready for it, a call came for more of the Psalms in Panjábi. Then I went back, with a feeling bordering on despair. It seemed so nearly impossible to carry on all the different things I had on hand. Particularly the care was trying and vexatious, because I had already been so long at my part of the metrical version; as the work ought properly to have been ready long ago: and my fellow-labourer in the Epistles, Mr. L. having already accomplished his part turned more. But I had to lay this aside entirely, and address myself to the Panjábi version with the energy of a drowning, or something like it: writing at the same time in such places as I could find. I was enabled to keep the Press supplied pretty well with copy, and last week I got an additional portion so nearly ready, that I seemed to have time to feel better. On Monday of this week I began to breathe a little freely, for Tuesday recommenced the Metrical version. Have been enabled to do something every day since. Today, read off the additional portion of Panj. Ps.: before receiving any intimation that more was wanted, which was a comfort. Also last week sent off the agreement, duly signed: so that time is not wasting as to any call in that line for a good while. For some time past Mian has written and allow at their lessons daily, though it has been trying to give them a half hour, when so pushed. They had before been left far too much to themselves. Now they are both improving. Monday evening I spent at the Commander in Chief, Sir W. Gomm's. Had a very pleasant evening. H. had also been invited, but did not feel himself adequate to so much excitement, in addition to the risk of exposure to the weather, and the necessity of being out so late. On Wednesday morning I had a merciful deliverance from imminent danger. My mare misbehaved when I attempted to mount her: and on my succeeding in doing so, sprung and reared with such violence that I soon came down, and she might have come on the top of me. I was however, through a

merciful Providence quite unhurt, with the exception of a slight sprain of the left wrist. The animal then made off, but was soon caught, without having done or received any injury, which was an additional matter for thankfulness, as in the manner it made its escape among a company of people and horses might have been something very serious. Dear H. has been a good deal of the time very poorly for some weeks past: but the last few days has been rather better. She assists me considerably in the children's lessons. To-day we sent off Continental letters. I must now stop, for it is near midnight.

Saturday Evening, Aug. 13. The past week has been about as busy a one as ever, though not one of quite so much solicitude, for the reasons stated a week ago. Yet the improvement in this respect has not been much for this reason; that between domestic cares, calls to receive & make, two evenings spent with friends, and the nature of the work I am engaged on, especially the metrical version, that my progress both in it & in the Panjábí translation has been very slow; and the constant sense of this again has been trying. Still I have been enabled to accomplish "a part" (in the hymn-book sense) of a Psalm every day, or rather two or three on a day. 'Tis a peculiar mercy that I am not prevented (at a time to regret) by ill health or any other cause, from going on with these departments of labor. I hope in the same mercy for the future.

Sabbath evening, 14th. This morning heard Mr. Boyle on Matt. 20. 28. the point of the discourse being the importance of earnestness and diligence & promptness in using the powers God has given us in his service, and not putting off the work to a future period. 11½ P.M. communion service as usual at Mr. Bidder's. Discourse [illegible] on Acts 8. 37. Did not find the freedom in speaking that I have known formerly. Have been reading today "Christ in Hades": and have spent too much time in quiet & prayer. My thoughts have been rather distressed. Mr. Self myself to be very carnal, very dark, very dead, very worthless; and the review of my past life, and the sins of my youth affords matter for much grievous meditation, and bitter regret. Oh that I might be enabled to turn the whole to [illegible] account. Heard today of a dreadful accident, the going down of a ship near Aden, with a great number of returning pilgrims from Mecca on board, perhaps 150: and also the English mail by which so many were expecting news from the dear & far distant: ours, &c. among the rest.

November, 1853.

...esday, Nov. 1. 1853. Cáki Bungalow, Sairí. We reached this place last evening, having left Simla after an early dinner. Dear H. has borne the commencement of the journey well: may the same mercy be extended throughout. We expect presently to start for another stage. It is a little more than nine months since we halted at this place, on our way up, during this period great goodness and mercy have followed us. We have been a season of amazing confinement & responsibility to me, but my health has been sustained, and I think improved. We have had the owner of a most delightful climate, and its effects on dear H's health, on whose account it was sought, seems to have been beneficial; so far at least that she seems to have held her own, & I hope a little more: and our dear children are in excellent health. In my work, amidst many hindrances, and interruptions, I have been greatly helped. In the course of September Br. H. & I met in our progress on the Metrical version of the Psalms, thus completing the whole. He having done to the 72nd, part of it. It was a great relief to feel that it was finished. It was a most pleasant work, but at times cost me intense mental exertion, and when so much other work was on hand that was likewise pressing, it did not leave me the same opportunity of being comfortable in this as otherwise it have been the case. In the Panjábi Dictionary, I was enabled to get on so far as to be much ahead of the Press, when the Pundit's health failed, & I was obliged to let him go home. I have since attended to the making up of the years accounts, in my duty of Sub Treasurer, have completed the Annual Report of our Station for the past year, and gone on with the Panjábi Version of the Psalms: of these only a few pages remain. In Sairí especially I can do very little. I found a secluded spot in the main bázár, that answered pretty well, and went there a number of times: but my translating &c. was so urgent, that I used to sit early and late at it, and latterly the accounts &c made the pressure still greater. besides which I occasionally (though latterly seldom) went out with H. Thus my time was taken up, and how & I regretted it, can tell as if it was hardly to be approved, yet there seemed to be no remedy. It is now two & a half months since my last entry in this. I have been busy, but might probably have saved time for this, without detriment to other interests: it seems however impracticable.

Sabbath evening. 6th. Lodiana. We arrived here this morning at 5½ o'clock: goodness and mercy having attended us on our way. & preserved us from all harm. On the 1st we proceeded to Kakrá Hatté, on the 2d reached Kasauli and on the 3d (Thursday) Kalká. On the 4th at 6 P.M. we left Kalká, & this place. Yesterday morning at 5 reached Umbala: at 5 P.M. came on again and at 5½ this morning were here. Dear H. has been enabled to bear the journey exceedingly well: has not at any time seemed really jaded, except on Thursday evening. It was a great comfort to us to get home again: and we have had a most pleasant Sabbath. A nap before breakfast and another before dinner quite set me up after the fatigues of the journey, and I am, though weary, feeling just as well as if I had not had anything to fatigue me. I rode all night, the night before last, except a few miles of walking, and some 27 miles or so last night, after a bird, for the remaining 18 I had a buggy. This morning we had our Mon. Con. Service, and Br. R. preached a very nice discourse from Isa. 60. 1–3: and at 4 P.M. I conducted the Church service in the city, preaching from Luke 13.16. The happiness of meeting with dear brethren & friends had its alloy in our finding Br. P. so very unwell. We had heard that it was so, & found him much reduced indeed. [The Lord be very gracious unto him!] Sister P. is much better than she was, and looking like herself again: the rest well; only Daniel missing: taken as we hope to his heavenly Rest. The dear Mission Compound seemed to look uncommonly pretty and inviting. To add to the comfort of the day, a letter from dear Cousin E. awaited our arrival. This I have just been perusing, having heard in general of its contents from H. in the morning.

Oh to be enabled now, with full purpose of heart, to address myself to the work before me: laying aside every weight, and minding one thing.

Monday evening, 7th. Have been occupied to day partly with getting our house in order, partly with making and receiving calls, and partly, [chiefly,] with the translation of the Psalms. [Panjábí.] This evening conducted Monthly Concert at Br. P.'s: and have since been at the Psalms. It is now near 11 o'clock: so I must prepare to retire.

Saturday Evening, Dec. 10th. Another long hiatus in my journal. In the mean time solemn & momentous events have occurred in our Missionary community, & in our midst. Our dear

Decr. 1853.

Bro. Foster is no longer among us. He has gone to the presence of his Saviour and God. He departed this life on the 21st inst. He had for some time been very feeble, particularly for the week or two previous: but he did not keep his room: was at on the Conference, attended at the work going on in the Book Office, having the papers brought to him as he lay, and took part also in the sessions of the Annual Meeting. On Saturday, the 20th, he had a distressing heavy sinking fit of coughing, but in the evening was cheery, and next day seemed pretty comfortable. On Monday morning his mind wandered. Soon it was plain that the last hour was had come. He sank till 11 A. M. when the spirit gently left its weary load. He died in the presence of all his brethren. We were all about his dying bed. O that we all might be enabled to live as dying men! &c. On Tuesday, the 22d we attended his mortal remains to the narrow house.

The Mission commenced its Sessions of the Annual Meeting on the 15th, and terminated them on the 24th. The press was put into my hands, as a temporary arrangement: that, and various other work keeps me very busy.

Saturday evening, 31st. The close of another year is at hand. The past has been one of great mercies: O! for grace to be led by them to repentance; repentance for the many sins and short comings that have likewise characterized it. The past week has been a trying one, but I trust it may prove an instructive one. My dear E. has been very unwell, so that at times her case has really seemed alarming. But mercy has still prevailed, and the unfavorable symptoms have in a measure abated. I have also been personally quite an sufferer from a very sore nose and swelled face. The pain has been very great, and has very much unfitted me for study. I have been enabled however to keep at my work: to day have had great relief, as a change having commenced last evening and continued to day. Still the swelling in a great measure remains, and I am looking rather a figure. I have been enabled this week in a remarkable measure to do what I have so long been trying at, — to rise early. I have been rising at 4, 4½, and 5 for a number of days: and it seems easy: — may the improvement be permanent

Sabbath evening, 8th. The last week has been a sad one, on account of poor dear H. having continued so miserable. She is still very unwell, and seems to have little hope of ever being better in this world: and I must say, there seems not much ground for hope; yet I do hope. That she can yet read her title clear to mansions in the skies, and that is the saddest part of it. Were her heart at rest on this point, and the Saviour's gracious presence realized, I could rejoice. May this mercy soon be granted.

I preached this morning, in Hindustáni from Is. 7. 9. in the afternoon heard Br. R. on Heb. 1. 1–3, and discoursed briefly this evening from the 9th Ca. 1st Thes^ns. Between services, read some of H. Rhard's Read. Br. R. returned on Friday evening, much to my comfort: and having had a favorable time on his itineration. I was engaged during the week with the Press, Panjábí Dictionary, accounts, &c.: am having trouble with my accounts again. Don't know when they will be right. They are quite an affliction to me, for they take much of my time and bother me exceedingly.

Sabbath, Feb. 5th. Rose this morning at 5½, having retired at 11½. Have been of late rising earlier than formerly, and retiring more seasonably: having been in a measure enabled to keep up that I commenced more than a month ago. This morning, (as well as last evening,) I was later. Have just come from Church; (Monthly Comm^n) Discourse from Isa. 61. 1. Was enabled to insist with some earnestness on our need of that Spirit which dwelt thus largely in the Saviour. Deeply indeed do I need it myself.

The Sabbath before last I preached in the morning in Hindustáni, lectured briefly in the afternoon in Mirza Gunga Chapel from Matt. 1. 18–20, and in the evening spoke from 1. Thes. 4. 1–6. Last Sabbath, heard Br. R. in the morning, in the afternoon discoursed in the City Church from Acts. 1. 1–5; in the evening as usual we did not have service.

My occupations have been as hitherto: press, Panjábí Dict^y, accounts, &c. and still the same painful pressure continues. Dear H. also continues very poorly, and especially with reference to her cough is a great sufferer. The Lord sees fit to lay his hand heavily upon her. Oh that in mercy he may take away. For some weeks I have seldom been able to speak. After getting over the smallpox, my throat was attacked, and a most painful boil there kept me half an invalid for some time. On Sabbath morning, Jan. 15. after preaching in the City Church,

I ran Leeches put on, and the next day a discharge took place: in a few days more I was pretty well again: but since about that time H. has tried going out in the evenings, and I am thus been engaged. Some of the days meant by me have been entirely prevented from going out in the evening by rain. We have had a very fine reasonable rain indeed, and the weather now is more wintry than ever. Yesterday was dear sister M.'s birth day. (36. Yesterday week was my H.'s. (35.)

As to my own soul, I find myself sadly barren and carnal, and that under circumstances that ought greatly to quicken me. My heart desires to say, "awake, O north wind, and come thou south; blow upon my garden, that the spices thereof may flow out."

Sabbath, 19th. Rose this morning very late. It was perhaps not much short of 11 o'clock. Have for some days been getting more or less into the old snare of setting up late at my work. I find also that I am not at all carrying out my half-formed purposes of improvement in other respects. Oh to be thoroughly renewed. Have just been trying to set forth these things to the poor little flock, from Peter, c. 1–3: and was enabled to speak with some earnestness, but oh how much I need to be preached to myself.

Sabbath, March 5th. Rose this morning very late, having been late in retiring last night, and then awoke about 4 but was up at 7 o'clock. Yesterday H. was taken with a [illegible] headache. To day she has been as usual. This morning was Monthly Concert. Discoursed from the 2d Psalm, — chiefly on the 1st 3 verses, & 7–8th. In the afternoon at 4 o'clock I preached from Matt. 2. 13–18; and this evening from 1 Thes. 4. 11–14. In the intervals of public duty, was occupied in meditation & prayer, preparation for preaching; and attending to our dear boy (Allen,) with his reading, &c: also read a little in the Priest—. Yesterday we had the comfort of hearing from those dear to us at home: had letters from dear sister, sister Caroline, & Mrs Waters &c. all in usual health and [illegible] as ever. I am here by myself now each week, with the old story: prayer, & [illegible] duties, and many anxieties: cares and claims pressing at times so heavily, and at times with [illegible] upon my objects as to be really distressing, and to my distraction

March. 1854. April.

[illegible] have been sustained however; and permitted to see my work prospering somewhat. It is a subject [illegible] of this district as to be kept from giving due time to many important duties: but time seems no help for it. In a few more weeks I hope it will be completed. A few days since we had our dear friend Wheeler Hoffman with us: he came on the 24th, and left on the 1st. We enjoyed his visit much. On the 23rd we had our dear friends Major & Mrs. D. with us. From the 16th to the 25th, Bro. L. Mrs. L. and Mrs. H. were absent on a little visit to Jalandhar. Bro. W. went to commence the examination of the school. He and made a preaching tour of it. Mean time, I had some special duties in connexion with the City School, and the O. C. School. —— Last Sabbath, I preached in the afternoon in the City Church from Acts 1. 15-26, and in the evening administered the Sacrament in the Mission Chapel. Conducted the former part in English, having [illegible] and the latter in Hindustani, discoursing somewhat at length thereon — The administration of the ordinance.

Sabbath, April 2nd. The Mon. Con. was held this morning in course. Yesterday afternoon a special service was held for the purpose of electing an Elder. Sadir Prakash was chosen to that office. He has been a Native a regular elder ever since Br. Forster left, which is more than a year. Meantime I have had the counsel and aid of my missionary brethren in Church matters, which also I had previously used, in connexion with the native elders. I delayed having an election because there did not seem any one now of sufficient experience attainments to occupy the office advantageously. Now however it appeared not advisable to delay it longer. Especially it was left to act by the occurrence of a sad quarrel a few days since between two church members. The case will require solemn admonition, if not discipline. I thought it better upon preceding to the choice of [illegible] to have a regular organization. In the course of this morning's service Sadir Prakash was set apart and ordained with the use of the constitutional questions & prayer, to the office of ruling elder.

Since my last entry, my occupations have been the same as previously. Trials and temptations to have been the same, and still

goodness and mercy have followed me. My work has truly pressed me, and now the time for going to the Hills is at hand, without its having reached that point at which I can conveniently leave it. The Sanskrit Dictionary has still several forms to be printed off, but I am in a great satisfaction to me to have seen that finished before leaving. I am however nearly through the definitions of the original Mss. which is a great comfort. Only a few pages now remain undefined. My dear Hannah has been better than she was some months ago, but is very low and very feeble. She has not rather more than usually to be anxious about, and she might I suppose to have to the end of it.

Sabbath Evening, Apr. 23d.

This morning it was my privilege to baptize four orphans that Mrs. Foster presented. Br. A. preached from Mark 13. 34-37. In the afternoon I preached in the city church to a considerable audience from Ps. 3. 4. Many seemed to listen attentively. This evening I preached in English from the same verse.

Last week Sermon not; on Friday afternoon and again on Saturday afternoon Samuel candidates appeared. Sterling was among the number, and I felt truly happy in giving the way clear for his baptism. He appears to be penitent and I hope is trying to live a new life.

Tomorrow, if the Lord will, we expect to leave for Simla. Our preparations for the journey are nearly matured, and the heat has now become quite great. It is the weak, very weak, state finds it quite trying: and I am glad we are going to be away so soon. Though in itself I greatly regret having to leave. The Lord knows what is best. Not only duty but necessity seems to dictate the measure. Oh to be enabled to fear, and still to hope in that mercy which has already been so largely displayed.

Simla, Friday May 5th. This day we have just laid [illegible] in death. She has long seemed to hold life by a feeble tenure, and now the brittle thread is snapped. Dear creature, she came up here for the benefit of her health, and the fatigue of the journey I fear hastened her end. This thought [illegible] and adds much to the grief of the occasion. I trust she is asleep in Jesus. In this there is infinite consolation

She felt yesterday that her case was critical, and was enabled to say such things as comforted and encouraged me much. I bless the Lord for this. Oh to be enabled at times to give account this way of the hope that is in us. We need to seek the Lord with new earnestness to-day, that he would be pleased to enable me to devote myself entirely to his service. But my heart is deceitful above all things and desperately wicked".

My precious one seemed to stand the journey very well till we got nearly here. On Saturday evening last, one stage from this, she felt very unwell: but the rest of the Sabbath revived her, and on Monday morning she came on very well. She did not keep her bed till yesterday, and a distressing day it was. The prostrations came on with great violence and she was under a most painful and irrepressible nervous excitement, with but brief intervals of rest. A composing draught given at bedtime was mercifully made the means of procuring her rest, and she slept pretty well for some hours. Between 2 and 3 this morning the summons came: and soon all was over. About 3 o'clock she breathed her last.

Khaltis, Sabbath evening, May 7th. Arrived here early this morning with the dear boys. I had intended coming thus far last evening, but a violent rain detained me; and when we reached Haripoor, it was so late that it did not seem proper to come further. At day break this morning we moved on here, such arrangements having been made that I thought it best to do so. I trust it has been for the best. I have had a trust a profitable day. Through the morning, until noon or after, I was very unwell, chiefly with a most distressing headache, caused probably in part by fatigue, & part by from mental anguish: and I found it quite necessary to turn my thoughts away from brooding over my sorrows, as it so much increased my pain in the head. But I feared the consequences: and this I have had to do over & over during the day. I have tried to cast my burden on the Lord: I think he has helped me to sustain it; but as oft as my precious departed one recurs to my mind, I have as it were to lay the subject aside, saying to myself, when I am able I will dwell upon it. My precious one! I did not know how much I had in her. Now she is gone:— oh to be enabled to give my Saviour the place that is left vacant in this simple, unsteady heart. Have had considerable conversation to-day with the keeper of the Hotel here and his family, which I would fain hope may be made in a measure useful to some of them. This afternoon we had a little season of worship together.

Sabbath, June 18th. Heard Mr. [illegible] this morning in Hindustani on John 3. 16. Have since service been occupied partly in singing & partly in reading over my journal for the latter half of 1850. That was the year when my precious H.'s health began to fail, and I look back upon it with deep sadness. But O how righteous have the Lord's dealings with me been. Oh that they might be the means of bringing his wandering soul back to Him. The past week has been a trying one to me. I have been suffering from a painful boil on the right arm-pit. For a few days was almost laid up by it. On Thursday it discharged, & gave relief. The heat meanwhile has been great, as it had been for some days previous. The thermometer stands ordinarily at 95° in my study: and early in the morning when the fresh air is let in, is only a trifle less. Still I am through mercy kept in health, and the dear boys also. The same is to a considerable extent the case with those about us.

I have been feeling very much the absence of my precious H. [illegible] at times quite to unstring me, and I wander about hardly knowing what I do or my self. The society of dear afflicted sister D. has been a great comfort to me: but I can tell all my griefs only in the ear of the Lord. He knows them & can give such relief as He sees best for me.

I had been going regularly for some time to the Bibles in the evenings: but last Monday was obliged to leave off. I had been leeched that day, & had my armpit poulticed. Last evening I went again. Had a number of people to listen, & a pretty good opportunity for speaking the word.

I have had a great many letters of affectionate sympathy from dear friends in different parts of this land, from Peshawar to Hyderabad. Many, many they are, that love my dear departed one, and who bow and feel for her unworthy husband: yes, his loss is great, very great: he has lost one of the best, most prudent, most loving, and most faithful of wives: and he feels his loss the more keenly, because he did not appreciate her worth while she lived. [Oh my Savior, give me to fall with it at thy blessed feet, to join with her in praising thee forever.]

Last Thursday night I was favored with a sweet comforting interview. My dear departed one seemed to have risen from the dead. It appeared very wonderful, but not the less real. I thought I indeed had her again, & how happy it made me. She looked so natural, but seemed fresher, & in a more comfortable state of health. I hoped she might now be long spared. But like all other dreams this too had to vanish. =

Sabbath, June 20th. Preached this morning in the Mission Church in Hindustani from 1. Cor. 10. 21. Was favored with a degree of assistance. & had an attentive audience. It was very warm, but not quite so trying as last Sabbath & the Sabbath before. The rains seem near; and for several days it has been more or less cloudy, with a strong wind, blowing day and night with little cessation, chiefly from the south; & S.E. I thought it has been a hot wind. yet not quite so hot as it was a few days ago. Yesterday afternoon tasseen met. D. this week & 8 of these rec'd from other churches. & A.C. on examination. L. applied for readmission. but was told to wait a little, and exhorted to seek the Lord more earnestly. There are not wanting tokens of a better state of things formerly. Yet it is hoped the way for reinstatement may soon be clear.

This morning I had long painful meditations and a renewal of my griefs about my precious departed. These seasons are very frequent. Oh that they may have the effect of leading me to the true Comforter. I know he can give comfort under the darkest dispensations. On him let me wait. The recollection of all my neglects of the precious one, all my unkindnesses to her, & my unfaithfulness to her spiritual interests, is what peculiarly embitters the stroke. My thoughts ever and anon say, oh if I only had her again: — but this vain. I must seek to be prepared to join her on high. The thought of this is very delightful. Meantime may my thoughts of, and longings after, the dear departed one be so controlled and directed by grace divine as that they may not unfit me for the duties of life, but rather quicken and refine my spirit & prepare me the better for their discharge. Oh that I had indeed grace to do with my might what my hand findeth to do. Yesterday, fifteen years ago, sweet one wrote the letter in which she replied to my proposal of marriage: truly did she give me her heart; and a warm, faithful, confiding one it was. Its beatings are hushed in death: but her spirit I trust sings Immanuel's praises on high. ———

Monday, 26th. This afternoon about 1 3/4 it began to rain; very gently at first, but very delightfully. We felt that it was the beginning of the rains. There has been a nice little shower, & the air is much cooler already. The doors are open: and the thermometer a little while ago, 4 1/2 P.M. stood at 86°. This is a great change & a most comfortable

June, 1854. July. Aug.

Yesterday afternoon lectured in Harris Street Chapel from Matt. 10. 5–15. In the evening discoursed in the Union Church from Luke 12. 32. last clause. Last week ended two weeks ago from "little flock". Ha week ago, from "fear not." This morning in addition to going after my departure, had my mind much & painfully exercised respecting the way, spiritual state of my work, and the difficult duties that lie before me. Endeavoured to cast my burden on the Lord, and to nerve myself in his name for new efforts to do with my might. Hast ones. (The thing I find to hand,) what my hand findeth to do.

Sabbath, July 2. A delightful day. Rather warm, but pleasant for the season. At morning service, from Romans 5. 1. discoursed from the case of Saul on the Lepers. I conducted the former part of the service and baptized Ann Balaith, on profession of their faith. May they prove to be indeed the subjects of saving grace. It is a good while since I have had the privilege of baptizing an adult. Time has flown with us many years, having entered the Orphan School when my precious A. was in charge, but as she was afraid that in the days of infancy, it was not thought best to baptize her then.

Yesterday my little Walter had fever, but to-day he seems very well. During the past week I made some progress in the revising of the Psalms in verse, and in preparing a list of tunes. But my work in some other departments is still much behind-hand. I also effected something in putting my books and other things in order. On Friday afternoon the preparatory service took place. I discoursed from Ps. 26. 6. On Wednesday there was a second meeting of session, at which Balaith's examination took place. He has been an inquirer for some time & lately has given hopeful evidence of having the work of the matter in him. Simon also who came to us with Daniel, being a member of the Church of England was received: H. W. was restored. Since morning service I have been chiefly employed with the Miss Arnold for April, last year; & found it very interesting. This afternoon I am to preach in the city Church, and this evening is to be the Sacrament. O that we may all be prepared for the sacred feast. O that I, more and more may be prepared: – my needy soul.

Saturday, Aug. 5th. Just three months to-day since that precious one took her departure from the scenes of time. Known unto the Lord are all my sorrows, my tears & my yearnings after her. May he give me so much of comfort, and in such way, as he sees best.

At times I am quite cheerful, and again the sorrows of my heart overcome me and reason. ½ for a sanctified use of the dispensation.

During the past month the Psalms occupied me much of the time and have still continued to do so. The times however are now set, & the work of revision nearly done. On the 12th I went to Salamdar & spent several hours at Capt. G.'s on my way, the same in returning. I enjoyed the excursion much. On the 24th Dr. Rudolph's family left for Simla. Mrs. R. has not been very poorly, seemed to be getting worse. We have heard that she is a little better.

Saturday, Aug. 19th. We have again had pleasant showers, after some cessation. Season on the whole very pleasant, and contrast to what we had before the rains. Sent off the Psalms 10 days several days ago. Am now engaged on Dr. Off. accounts, matters and bills of work, &c. Have continued to open school in the morning, & go to the Bázár in the evening. Recent accounts of Mrs. Rudolph are not encouraging. She continued very feeble. My health mercifully sustained; that of the children and others around is generally indifferent.

Thursday, 31st. The anniversary of my wedding day. Nine years ago I was united in marriage to my precious Mo. Truly lovingly and faithfully did she perform her part, while I took little grief of spirit on my many and sad failures. Still, how I am left, to wend my way alone. No more can I behold or communicate with the dear one, much as my heart yearns after her. Deeply moved have I been made to feel, that I knew not the value of my treasure, till it was gone. O that the callous affections of my heart might be made heavenward.

Last Sabbath was our communion season. Salaiman was restored to communion; and Salaiman Jun. & Wazira received.

Sabbath, Sept. 10th. To day we have had a delightful shower. The change in the weather occurred yesterday; and it rained incessantly for some time. [illegible] for a few days it seemed almost as trying as before the rainy season came on. But the heat had again moderated somewhat. The thermometer in the verandah stands now 1½ o'clock P.M. at 79° ½. Sky is now spread with heavy but most welcome clouds. It is in India that one learns the

Sept 15th Wed.

[illegible] Sept. 15th. A beautiful, lovely day. Our pankahs have been stopped for a week: were brought on requisition. I [illegible] preaching this morning from Eph. 4.3. Something that occurred yesterday seemed to make such a discourse appropriate. Last monday night we had a most violent rain. The like is seldom known in these parts. Very many buildings were injured: upwards of an hundred shops are said to have come down entirely or in part in the city. The water in the vicinity of the City Church was up to the level of the platform in front of the house: the city was left in a most miry and deplorable state, when the rain ceased. Four lives it seems were lost also in the city: variously stated at from two to six.

Evening. Preached this afternoon in City Church from 2 Cor. 5.17. The house was in such a state that the house was hardly fit to occupy: but there were a good many people present, and a favorable season to enter the city. The congregation at Mr. Hall's was as usual a very small one, but we hope a profitable season.

The news of the many sad accidents that occurred to day in the city. Four persons were killed by the falling of a [illegible] and two children

Sabbath, 29th. Have just returned from hearing [illegible] vice. 'Tis a bright beautiful day. But sadness is over my soul. Since the last Sabbath shed its beams, my dear precious Walter has been removed from my sight and my embrace. And 'tis with much sadness that it was that afternoon [illegible]. On Thursday afternoon about 3 3/4, the sweet child took his departure. That morning he had seemed pleasant; and I had no fear or alarm about him. He had been unwell, but I was expecting [illegible] intermittent fever; intended using quinine; and was just about to give it to him, when I saw the paroxysm was coming on, and desisted. He lay with the fever on him through the forenoon, and medicines were given to break it. Perspiration, [illegible] came on: — too profuse I suppose, for the precious child's frame to sustain. Still I had no apprehension; thought he would soon be better. But about 3 there was a sudden & alarming change. He began to sink rapidly: and all efforts to rally nature [illegible] proved unavailing. In a short time my darling boy breathed his last. Oh what a sweet, inexpressibly beautiful expression the little face wore, when I went to take a last look before I went to bed that night. I had the precious corpse in my [illegible] room. — [illegible] And I know that thou doest all things well: — I know that I needed the stroke, or it would not have come. My sins, my worldliness [illegible] ity, my tendency still to seek comfort in the creature, and cling to flesh and dust, are the reasons why thou contendest with me. And if there be other causes which I know not, be pleased to make them manifest to me: and help me to [illegible] the rod.]

On Friday evening at 5 o'clock the funeral service took place. The tomb where my beloved Hannah's mortal remains repose was reopened, and the little coffin laid on the bosom of hers.

"There sweet be their sleep till we bid them arise,
To hail him in brightness descending the skies."

My beloved sister, Mrs. Porter, was all that a sister could be on the occasion: and other kind friends were most sympathizing, and ready to do all that could be done to comfort me. 'Tis of the mercy of the Lord that these mercies are vouchsafed. Dear little Henry Porter, my precious Walter's constant companion and playmate, was [illegible]

at the same time; and yesterday it was most seriously so, and much alarm was felt for him. The door however gained strength; [illegible] was heard, the pains left it and a [illegible] these two days in little [illegible] was [illegible] better.

Lahore, Friday, Nov. 24th. Yesterday the Mission closed the sessions of its Annual Meeting. We arrived here on Thursday the 16th. I had left Ludiana early on the 13th, or rather on the night of Sabbath the 12th, after 12 o'clock, and joined the party at Gurú ká Jhandíála, early in the morning on the 14th, (Tuesday,) whence we all proceeded presently after to Amritsar.

The meeting commenced in course on Friday the 17th. In the evening Br. Caldwell preached the Annual Sermon. I had been lectured in Hindí [illegible]. On Saturday evening [illegible] examination of the schools. In the evening Presbytery met. Br. [illegible]. On Sabbath morning Br. Caldwell preached in Hindústání at 8 Mission time, 7½ o'clock. At 10 Br. Rudolph preached in English at the Mission Chapel, and in the evening at the same place I administered the Sacrament, conducting the services in English. Br. Morrison following with an address & prayer in Hindústání. I was much aided in speaking: got faintly, feebly through & I realized the preciousness of the ordinance. There was quite a congregation present.

Gurú ká Jhandíála, Monday evening, Nov. 27th. We left Lahore on Friday. While there was spent at the truly hospitable mansion of Mr. Cope Esq. in the Cantonments. Was most kindly treated, and felt as if I had made a double acquisition in the acquaintance of himself & Mrs C. On the evening reached Atári. Next morning Br. Caldwell myself went into the Sarai, & held a 2d. Mr. Mission meeting, of the things that belong to this peace & [illegible] to Amritsar; there remained till this morning. At 12. Mr. conducted divine service in the bungalow, for our servants, the gari-wans. I was much helped in speaking [illegible] from "Are they not all ministering

Sabbath evening, Dec. 31. 1½. I did not exactly intend to write so late, but sat down to read some of the notes of former days, & have continued thus employed till now the old year is almost gone. I opened on 1850, the sad period when my precious Hannah was laid low, & read on to near the close of the year with the tender portions. The review is very sad; I have much to regret. Oh, I realize how imperfectly have many the afflictions that have visited me, & that my precious one is at peace: entered on the everlasting rest prepared for them that lay their sins on Jesus.

This evening was our Communion season. I conducted the former part, the exercises in English and the latter in Hindustani. Was helped considerably, while at the same time I did not feel that sense of the preciousness of Christ, & of my own interest in him which a believer ought ever to have, and especially at such a time. My friend and brother Mr. Rudy has been with me today, having arrived yesterday morning, en route from Simla to Mirzapur, to try the effect of an operation on his eye. At present he is quite blind, as he has been for a length of time. Two dear children, daughters of Capt. S. were with him, on their way from school, to spend a few weeks with their parents. They proceeded on their journey this evening after service. May the Lord deal graciously with his servant, and grant him, & those connected with him, the blessing he so much desires.

On the morning most kindly remembered, being the last Sabbath before the first Monday in the month. Spoke briefly from Ps. 110. & read at some length from the Foreign Missionary; translated with, commenting briefly as I proceeded.

P.M. 4 P.M. Br. Rudolph preached in the city church: text I. Tim. 1. 15. "This is a faithful saying," &c.

This Friday afternoon the preparatory service took place, & discoursed briefly from Ps. 139. 23, 24. No applicants for admission to the church on the present occasion, though there are some who would like to apply, & in some cases we perhaps hopeful.

This leaving from the visit to Simla.

Friday, Feb. 2. 1855. Started on an itineration. This has been contemplated for several weeks. But it seemed very difficult to get away. Reached Baddewál about 9 on the morning. This is the place where Sir Harry Smith's force were attacked, as they passed along to join another detachment in the first Sikh campaign. Here Mr Reed had a most merciful escape some years since. He was going to a pool in a dark ravine; the mercy of the Lord prevented, or he would have been most severely injured, if not killed. After breakfast went to [illegible] and [illegible] people soon followed him. The people listened well; only one old man, who seemed [illegible] was inclined to be noisy. He said it was impossible to get on without telling lies. He interrupted frequently, asking among [illegible] if God was a liar. At length he said that their gurú was required, and ours would do for us. I reminded him of his implied [illegible] acknowledgment, that his gurú had not yet shewn him how [illegible] from sins. Presently he left. In the afternoon I went again, and found J. D. talking to a very attentive audience at a kind of takiya under a large shady tree. I followed. Seldom have I known people [illegible] more apparent satisfaction and acquiescence, to the truth. They seemed [illegible] an excellent effect on the gospel plan of salvation. It was quite delightful to talk with them.

Saturday, 3d. Had a short march of three kos or so to Bákhe. Left Pemla on the way. The people there disputed a good deal. Some of them seemed to be getting interested, but one or two careless, rather mischievous interlopers, annoyed the occasion very much. It takes the people time to come out and come to the truth, when an audience is presented immediately. Talked to the people at intervals during the day, and J. D. was at it with little intermission. Towards evening we went together to the Bázár, where a considerable collection of people listened for a long time. There was a little disposition to dispute, but not much.

Sabbath, 4th. Another happy day. Had the servants in for family worship. After breakfast J. D. went into the village. Here also there was a good deal of disputing, but as for J. D. he quite [illegible] the people. He is a most worthy character indeed, and is known to many [illegible]. After the people had gone, we found that one of the village functionaries had been ordering them off. We went to another place. He talked for some time to an audience of [illegible] Had the servants in. Many people from the village also were [illegible] Afternoon worship heard [illegible] read. As the people came around seemed to desire

of course more that presently I went out. More came & still more, & there I was till evening. The deputies of yesterday were present, but the women, but still stood & listened. Then I left for a few moments & returned. They seemed unwilling to have me away so long. They asked me to tell them things I had never known & told them of Jesus.

Sunday, 4th. In the course of the afternoon visited two or three villages near by. At one of them, Chinnaiah, a Christian, was in attendance, & was important help during his stay.

Monday, 5th. Made a march of 7 miles across the country to Bhandara, near which one of the battles of the first Punjab campaign was fought. On the way stopped at Kaki, & spoke to some dakkis. D. B. also to some twenty people. They listened pretty well, but wanted to introduce some of their secular affairs. Rest of the time D. B. spent in Tamil, & I in Urdu. After breakfast went to the village & found D. B. had a congregation of twenty people or so. Two or three Muhammadans appeared with considerable asperity, especially an elderly man who was sitting with his beard down. He wanted to know why we eat pork, & why the English magistrates did not compel their wives to return to them when they ran away. The gospel doctrine of meekness was briefly explained, & as to the latter point it was told that if the men would be faithful to their wives they would have little need of the magistrates' help. Toward evening I went again to the further end of the village where D. B. had gotten an audience. I addressed them at some length & they listened well, seeming gratified, & mainly disposed. The utter inapplicability of the doctrine of fate, as they use it in spiritual things, was explained by a reference to the case of the merchant & farmer. They seemed much struck.

Tuesday, 6th. Rose at a little past 4, & rode a mile or so to see the pillar that commemorates the slain in the battle of Aliwal. It was not yet daylight, & I could not read the inscription. Returned & followed my establishment, which had already left the ground. We crossed the Sutlej at the Bhandara ford. It was tedious business, owing to the delay in getting the carts in and out, and then in getting them up the bank, after they had come through the sand on the opposite side. Then came a piece of jungle, and after words an open wide stretch of sand, finishing off with a considerable channel which we forded, on the northern side. Ascended a

steep bank, and near a cluster of plain villages, the first of Rajpoot ones, just in the vicinity. Again we ate with them, but proceeded at a few minutes when a Musulman traveller came up, & began to dispute with much acrimony. Thus the occasion was quite spoiled at least so far as man could judge. For it was so portentous time before, mixing up instead a show of learning, and talking on with little intermission, that there was hardly any opportunity of getting in the truth. The Gospel was in the new perhaps, small in power, and it had become by this time quite hot. Rode on to Jabrand, [4 kos perhaps from B.] where the tent was to be pitched remained under a tree till it came. Prayed and crossed the river till this morning, which we did as early as usual. Jabrand is a large place, contains perhaps 7 or 8 thousand inhabitants; but it is said once to have been quite a noted city. There is a wall round it, in various parts both in and around it, which would agree with this statement. The people soon began to come out to us, & E. B. & I were engaged by turns in proclaiming the gospel message to them. We met with two or three interesting characters, & many that listened well: There was some opposition, but not much.

Wednesday, 7th. Remained at Jabrand till after dinner. Breakfast late for some time. Have got through a good deal of writing & various matters since leaving Indiana, but have still quite a heap in hand. After breakfast spoke for a length of time to a small company in the tent, particularly addressing many of an enquiring spirit, who had come to hear the testament for the first time, who he said was a marvel. Read and explained at some length from Isa. 53. Had a pleasing interruption in the arrival of letters &c from Indiana, by a cooly that I had sent with a proof sheet from Khundia in ten days before yesterday. Afterwards went to the Bazar and had a pretty good dinner and a good opportunity to speak at a Pundits place. By 2 P.M. returned to the tent. Had dinner, talked a little more to a few people and left for Bilga, three miles perhaps distant. Soon after getting there had quite a contest to instruct E. B. & address them, followed, continuing till dusk. Bilga is a very large village; - larger I suppose from what we passed by, than either Jabrand or New Mahl.

Thursday, 8th. Rose late, having retired late last evening. Retired for meditation and prayer. Cried to the Lord of my dearness. Returned and spoke for some time to a crowd of people near the tent. Paid the servants, &c in for service. After breakfast E. B. & I went into the village. Stopped by a Shivdiwala, and spoke at [illegible] the village, a

young Brahman, son of the occupant of the Shivalaya, & an elderly & respectable looking Sikh. The last mentioned in particular was induced to stop there, and interspersed the occasion with his remarks. A good opportunity was afforded to make known the gospel, & they did not seem to be in any way of opposition. L. B. spoke briefly. He told them that Jesus Christ was the true Avatar, & that we had not come to destroy, but to fulfil the Shastras & the Prophets. L. B. spoke to a crowd of plain people, & fulfilled his mission. Left Rurki between 12 & 1. Last evening the second gang broke down & we had to stay here. Had we left Saharanpur in the morning, it would have started the evening before; thus much inconvenience would probably have occurred: as it was, it amounted to nothing by remaining till evening also. Received the letters & papers from Ludhiana: had the latter prepared. Blasty spoke with a good many the night we (Marwin & I) were not present. Also the people town had a good rest after the fatigue of getting across the river on Tuesday, and L. B. who was quite unwell on Wednesday morning had opportunity to be quiet & take medicines. The resting and the additional preaching were advantages that I had not contemplated. The Lord knows nothing of. Thus my way was directed for me.

This evening a large company assembled near the tent. In fact there had been a crowd for a length of time. & L. B. had continued speaking with them, giving books to such as could read & seemed likely to make a good use of them. In the evening I addressed them. & continued speaking a good while, as they did not seem disposed to go away. There were particularly two young men with whom I was much taken. They seemed really pleased at hearing of the way of life, and desirous of walking in it. May the seed of the word take root in their hearts. I spent the evening in writing letters, & the first one ready which has been on hand for several days. For the Free Ch. Presbn. of Calcutta.

Friday, 9th. Came on to Nurmahl; three Kos or so. Formed the tent pitched in the Sarai: not more used as such. Went with L. B. to the Bazar, & had a large audience at a Mahajan's door. L. B. as well listened to. I followed; then we went on further, & stopped at another place. The people heard well, till a Pandit came. He was not much pleased, but presently became calmer, finding perhaps that there was more to be said for the Gospel than he was aware of. After breakfast went on with my letters, & attended to the lessons. After dinner went again with L. B. to the town. Had again a large audience, but the boys were very noisy. Still there was considerable opportunity for declaring the truth; & several who appeared yielded in a measure

or left. Returned. Had dinner. Towards evening went again with D. B. Had a large company, but the boys were very noisy. Some opposed, particularly a Hindu in the Pandit line. He too after a time yielded, [illegible] to the force of D. P.'s remarks. May the word take root. Upon a blessing to these [illegible]. [At this place I spent a week in 1847.] Population about 10,000

Saturday 10th. Came on to Runkar. [5 kos.] On the way stopped at a village called Pálás. Had a large company; to whom we spoke for some time. A [illegible] or rather rope, stretched high in the gate way, with earthen pots like little jars, and a small earthen image attached to it, deems it as a sort of charm. A leaf may rest, for instance D. P. with a part of his coat. At Runkar found my friend Capt. S.'s tent pitched. He is in charge of a section of the Trunk road [illegible] with a number of people outside the village. Have our breakfast and worship. Afterwards D. B. D went into the village. Had a mixed audience. A young Sikh, a Jain I think, opposed the truth. Said he was sure of heaven. Whether according to Jain or Sikh doctrine he did not say. Presently he left. Some Mohammedans disputed a little, but not violent. Returned about 2 P. M. Before going had got ready and the letters of the day dispatched from the Runkar Post Office. Pilam is 5 kos from this. In the evening D. B. D went again to the village. Had a large very boisterous crowd. Still there were some desirous of hearing. We kept at it till evening. Sang away a few books. This morning since 4 A. M. I have been engaged in devotional exercises, and in writing my journal for the last two or three half days. Had a [illegible] in this arm a week ago, think a wasp. It is now near 11 o'clock. Have been hoping for the arrival of a man whom I sent yesterday to Lodiana with letters, &c. but he has not yet come. Capt. S. likewise has not yet made his appearance. Had he known of my being here, it might have had some influence.

Sabbath. 11 A. M. evening. 10½ o'clock. It is blowing hard, and my little tabernacle of a sholdári now and again shakes considerably. It has not yet rained, but [illegible] will [illegible] it drops a little. I shall not fear rain or winds as this violent wind. I would look to Him who has both at his disposal. This forenoon I went with D. P. to the Bázár, where we had a long talk with a considerable number of people. There was a good deal of disputing. One man in particular, a Hindu, was very pertinacious. He sat long, & contended earnestly. One argument, of which he availed himself much was, "Himself he cannot save, how shall he save us?" One by one, they ceased their opposition, and used friendly words as we left. On returning found that the man who went to Lodiana had got back, bringing books, letters, &c. This was quite a comfort. But I postponed the satisfaction of opening the parcel, and called the people together for worship. Afterwards read two or three of the letters: viz. Br. R.'s, dear Br. M.'s & Cousin E.'s. Dear Cousin's brought my sorrows afresh to mind, but it was a sweet, comforting letter. Hope my dear boy to read some, and repeat here answers from the Catechism.

After dinner read a while myself, and then D. B. & I went to the bázár. Stopped at a Granthi's place, & having especially requested that we would do so. Many came to hear the word, and the occasion proved a very favorable one. The Granthi seemed really in earnest to find out what the way of life, as understood by us, was. He had however various 'objections' to make. He said that our books were unsatisfactory. I took up the gospel of Luke in Panjábi which had been given him, commenced at the beginning, and read on for some time, explaining him there, and answering his inquiries. He listened well & did many more. We remained till nearly dark. Many expressions of kind feeling were made as we left them. After tea the granthi & two companions came again, having some part inquiries to make. Talked with them a good deal for an hour or more, and they left. May the word preached not to have been spoken in vain.

Monday, 12 th. Barár Pind. Got here later, having stopped for some time at two villages on the road, viz. Jeziára, & Gurain. Spent a little while at Chhotá Nanká. At all these places had a good hearing. At Jeziára they visited us both on their place of worship, & then visited temple. I took occasion anew to exhort them against the worship of idols, telling them that if they would come to their right mind they would take the idol and throw it in the pond. After reaching Barár Pind was busy all day reading the papers that came yesterday, looking over the letters, & writing, & in answers some inquiries. Dined, &c. & after I dispatched a man for Ludiana. Went then to the Bazár, & found D. B. talking to quite a company who listened well. He had been at the work both in the Bazár and here at the tent during the day. I spoke for some time. Some objections were made, but the people heard attentively. One man had many questions to ask about our views in astronomy. I answered him for some length of time, quite as long as seemed proper, & then returned to my subject. This evening I have been looking over papers, making some memoranda, reading a paper that came yesterday, — afterwards devotional exercises. Finally writing these notes. It is now a little past 11.

Tuesday, 13 th. Rose at 4½. Left at 5½. Stopped at two villages. Samráli, and Apráa. At the former place there was a considerable collection of people, and good attention on the part of a number. At the latter the crowd was large, and attention very good. Reached Morow, 5 kos, about

9 o'clock. From thence was a Sardar's house. At her breakfast sent to the bazar, accompanied by J. B. and spoke for some time. The word was for all. Went to another part of the village, & spoke again. On returning for the Sardar had called. Soon he came again. He was a little tipsy, wrote his name in Roman letters. Was very friendly, sent in a dish, & a cup of tea, was dressed for travelling. Several of his people accompanied him, and others he met for; as his Brahman, his munshi, his Patwari, and several others: in all perhaps a dozen. It soon appeared that the old gentleman was quite desirous of having a regular disputation: and his attempts to effect it would have been amusing, had it not been painful to see a thing of the sort. His son, a sensible looking man of some thirty or five & twenty years, his Pandit, his Brahman, his munshi, the Patwari, &c. seemed disposed to listen quietly, and to acquiesce, as the simple cardinal truths of religion were propounded. But the old Sardar was not satisfied with this at all. He tried much to get his people to raise an opposition, and at length finding it prove fruitless, took up the cudgels himself, raising objections not so much to Christianity, as to the fundamental principles of religion which are ordinarily recognised even by Hindus & Muhammedans. A long talk we had. It was near 4 when they left; and the opportunity for saying anything good or likely to be useful has certainly been very limited. Still the old man and his people probably heard more of the truth than they had ever been brought in contact with before. After dinner J. B. & I went again into the village. (This a small place, containing some 1300 or 1400 inhabitants.) and spoke with the people. A large company assembled. There was a little objecting, but not much; just enough to keep people's attention well engaged. J. B. spoke for about one I followed, and continued till about dusk. The claims of the Shastras, the non-divinity of Christ, the Sonship & Divinity of the Saviour, and his being the Sinless Incarnation, (Nikalank avatár,) were among the topics discussed. Returned, & made the Sardar an short visit. He having desired me to come. J. B. & G. B. talked with them, & then we bade him adieu. Poor man. He seems as little inclined as ever to receive the truth: but there is One who can bring it home to his heart & conscience.

Painful musings I have had this day and evening again, about my precious Hannah and darling Walter. O! for a same testimony of the Lord's righteousness, & for grace not only to justify, but to glorify Him.

Wednesday, 14th. Rose at 5½, and started about 6. Came to Junáchaur, about 5 kos. On the way stopped at [illegible]pur, a large place, apparently not inferior to Jalbaud or [illegible]. Had [illegible], perhaps my [illegible] have been there. Stopped with J. B. [illegible]. Many [illegible], some disputed, yielding [illegible]. Junáchaur stands on a considerable elevation, and has a rather imposing appearance [illegible] approaches. After breakfast went to the Bazar. [illegible] had an audience, and almost as soon two Muhammadans began to oppose. The things that J. B. said in reply seemed to [illegible] them more speedily than is usual. [illegible] of them left presently, but the other stopped long. In the evening came out [illegible], and said among other things, that it was very difficult to [illegible] on account of the persecution that would follow. [illegible] encampment, & long discussions* took place. We went again toward evening to the bazar, & one of the people offered [illegible] place. [illegible] anything [illegible] that it was the place of one of their religious teachers, & [illegible] was prepared for a contest. We talked for some time, & when he had exhausted several of the usual arguments against Christianity, he said he must go to his prayers. So he left. Several persons, [illegible] appeared to see the force of the truth as it is in Jesus, and to listen to it with pleasure. May the Lord appear in behalf of his own name, and for the good of precious souls. The man sent to Ludhiana on Monday got back today, bringing letters from the [illegible] at Ludhiana, [illegible] from my dear friend [illegible].

From the ruins of the fort had a very fine view of the adjacent country. Found near by a building, that looked as if it would make a very nice [illegible] house: built of [illegible] brick, standing empty, & probably to be had for a trifle.

Thursday, 15th. Bange. This is a very large place; ranks as a city. Is only 2 kos or so from Junáchaur. Got here early. Went [illegible] to the Bazar, & soon had a crowd. A mixed motley it [illegible] contained was [illegible] enough; but all of them poor sinners, in need of the word of life. Spoke a good while. Several opposed, but still the opportunity would have been [illegible] but for the noise the boys made. Soon after our return the [illegible] to come out to our encampment, [illegible] a day or [illegible] being [illegible] by J. B. [illegible]

* [illegible] J. S. was engaged with [illegible]

carefully & thoroughly examined by our opponents. A man from Gujarat class who had been very friendly with us in Bombay made his appearance here and again listened to the word. There were two or three Mohammedans whose opposition was very troublesome. Several hours were thus busily devoted to preaching. It was a long exciting day. I made an beginning at my evening letters, or rather made memoranda of them, having them yet to write. I was very tired & my head ached, & I was not fit to write much. Many self-forde appreciation of what they heard, & the truth was set to commend itself to their consciences. One man stood outside the tent door & declared his conviction of the truth, & his desire to follow Christ. It remains to be seen whether the seed of the truth is in him. The Lord grant that it may be proven.

Friday, 16th. Rajá Vishr. (New city or Newton.) Platform an unfavorable looking place. Fine gardens about it with trees & wells; an imposing looking Musalman at one entrance, a Raidari at the one opposite, & a Mahajan at the Bazar. There was a young man present who seemed to be intoxicated: as a whole of the place, it was quiet. I took two seats from opposition, but it did not amount to much. Evening came & I went again, there was a large audience, & I was particularly favored with time for preaching the word, and many gave us hopes that the plan of salvation unfolded & urged on their acceptance.

Last evening my dear boy was taken with fever: it was a loss for a considerable part of the night. Today he seems well, & has been at his lessons as usual. This morning we stopped at two villages on the road, Rámá & Pálitáná. The truth was well heard at both: only at the former one or two Márwár Vedis appeared and after the discourse was over a little talk took place with them, when they showed the carnal mind in its naked deformity.

Saturday, 17th. Last night again my dear boy had fever and seemed quite ill. I was much concerned about him. Did not [illegible] was preparing a package for Lodiana also: writing various letters, journals, and letters to study [illegible]. We [illegible] till near 2 o'clock. After several letters, I went to bed. This morning he was still a little worse; took [illegible] chirayta and was anxious to be up and

in motion. We set off [illegible] came along very comfortably, [illegible] Fishes. [illegible] much wonders, and parts of it look ruinate. It contains thirty [illegible] inhabitants & upwards. [illegible] the getting room for us, [illegible] the forenoon. 2. P. [illegible] tumultuous one too: at times [illegible] 2. P. 2. They hear much better than formerly. [illegible] & Israelites, & liked it well and hear till about 2. At one time there was certainly tumult enough, but they [illegible] and for a long time listened exceedingly well. [illegible] the people a little while, and then rode out to see the town. Returned & talked a little more, closing with an address to the boys.

Sabbath, 18th. Through the morning was employed in reading, writing, [illegible] & thinking much, [illegible] together for worship. About 12 commenced talking to the [illegible] that had assembled in the court of the Court. I found it like [illegible] There was a good deal of listening, some seemed attentive. At length a disputation of some standing, and to whom the others seemed willing to look up, arose. Their learned men could answer these questions, and that it was not to be expected of the illiterate, as they [illegible] understand such things. I told him that they debated of their own accord and I did not require it of them. The worship of Christ was one of the points, and the divine authority of the Quran not acceptable of proof another. I said if you acknowledge that your line is too short, why do you attempt to fathom these depths. The question was repeated & answered, when I would come again: and some seemed to feel that it would be good to have us come to urge these things on their attention and to commit setting before them the way of salvation. In the evening, about the hour again a very good opportunity of declaring the truth to a respectable company. Several appeared to feel an interest.

This afternoon the man arrived whom I sent to Lodiana from Nay á Shahr. I had desired that he should be sent back without delay, having need of him for Isfahan. Last night though more, he rained his fever, and today he has come very ill. Letters from Lodiana informed me of the [illegible] of

dear friends there. Dear Sr. M. rowed her self rather a distance from a pole [illegible] to the [illegible] but it was not many minutes.

Monday, 19 th. Came on to Jardula. Seated at a village a few [illegible] off, on a hill some 60 ft. High a [illegible] and considerable agitation was made.

Jardula is a village of some 2,500 inhabitants. [illegible] very much interested [illegible] returned and went to casting proofs, two having come by the [illegible] from Lodiana, one from Jumalpur. Sent much effort [illegible] Sent 2 notes each, by 5 P.M. and distributed the rest for Adriana. Went to the Bazars. Found A.D. with a crowd about him. [illegible] for a short time. Then on to get [illegible] as yesterday. Sold tables and chairs to a little profit, among [illegible] to Mohammedans who appeared to be [illegible] them [illegible] Sent the letters that came from Adriana last evening from C. who left us and went to A. some time ago. He seems inclined to return. This is comfortable. This evening commenced reviewing Sr. M's translation of the "Rise of day." Retired a little after 11.

Tuesday, 20 th. Rose at 4 3/4. Came to Balachaur, 4 Kos [illegible] Jardula. Halted at Sarai, a few miles from Jardula, I was [illegible] with a company of some 15 or 20. Entered the buggy at "Kánungoán dé Garé," called for shortings Garé. A large village. [illegible] The people [illegible] attention. A little opposition was raised, but not much. Met a report with by the road side, a mad [illegible] Separation,) Sahan Khan & the Mail-Company. [illegible] Plain (Doabá) some after 8. P.M. I went to the [illegible] the people [illegible] very rude. [illegible] tried to make a division [illegible] Returned some after 9, Khan Singh [illegible] myself. [illegible] writing and attending to Mail Papers [illegible] Bungalow at this place. They call it 12 Kos to Kánpur [illegible] distinctly in view. This morning the air was very cool.

Had a call from the Kánungoá, [illegible] or Sub-Ruler [illegible] who formerly was Kánungoá. He took me to [illegible] the various

Com. schools. Found about fifty boys reading Arabic, Persian, Hindi, &c. Heard several of them read, and addressed a few words of instruction to them. Returned & continued my writing. Took dinner late, about 4½, having been suffering from a severe headache. Afterwards went with C. B. to the bazar addressing a large company of pilgrims & others for a long time, to the latter. A great crowd came, too great for quiet hearing, especially as there were so many boys. Still there seemed a desire to hear. The subject of slaughtering of animals for food, was mentioned by one man as being of the number of promises. I quoted the Divine permission given to Noah and referred also to the instruction given in Romans 14th, and the point was not insisted on. Took occasion to show that religion did not consist in meats. After returning a young man came who seemed much to desire to hear the word; said that he had just been heard of, one being there. Left him with C. B. & went to see the Bath Bungalow. Addressed a few words to the servants in charge there. Came back and talked a while to the new visitor. He seemed really in earnest. May he be led to Him who is the Way, the Truth, & the Life.

After tea wrote several letters, and a few pages of the translation of Rep. of Dr. Retired a little before 11.

Wednesday, 21st. Bastlá. This is called six kos from Balácham, but I presume is not at all beyond 5. The road is very sandy, & this may have led to the higher number. Talked to a few people on the way, but did not talk to another & larger company who presently struck off in a different direction. When, O when, shall I have the zeal for the Lord's work, and delight in it, that I ought to have. 'Tis very grievous that I am so carnal. Reached Bastlá about 7½. Presently C. B. came and we went together to an adjacent village, Kishampur. A few people there we found at a Bengali shop listening attentively. One old man however seemed much more interested in the work that was going on. Addressed a few words to him in particular. After breakfast and worship C. B. went to Katgaja, a rather large village about a kos off. I went to writing. After a while, mounted my pony & followed him. Went first to the Fort, which is built of pakka brick & makes rather a show. Found it apparently empty & desolate; at the farther end found one or two people. At the village, which is some distance off, found C. B. sitting in a company [illegible] him. Spoke with them for some time. A Mohammedan present was inclined to argue, but did not make much of it. [illegible]

the afternoon I. B. visited the Mayor, friend of Buckhia. Had an attentive hearing. From one of the villages a man came with him to see me, who appeared interested in the word. Then we talked a while to the people of Barla. They listened pretty well. It rained it did pretty a little, but not in a bad spirit. Took some books. Trust a word come to see me at Ludiana.

This evening the roof of the van sent to Ludiana for Jai Lal made his appearance. Brought quite a lot of letters. Received and letters over a Rs. of I. that came with them. When it was 10½. Read a Chapter in the N. of P. of P. Retired about 11½.

Thursday, 22d. Rúpar. Reached this place at 10 A.M. & stopped at the Dak Bungalow, having left the carries behind. On the way spoke to a few people. Some seemed considerably interested. Others came full in with their objections. These talking with them. One disputed pertinaciously, talking a great deal, & seeming quite worked in his prejudices. When we got in the boat, the discussion still continued. The people listened quietly. We slackened off a little at night, and asked whether I was coming again to this village. Balaclia

After breakfast got my letters ready & dispatched them, having learned that the packet would leave at 12 o'clock for Umbála. After dinner wrote a little more, then came to the city; found the tent ready; went to the Bazar where I. B. was addressing a crowd. A man was just disputing on the question of meats. I took up the subject, & was listened to quietly. I spoke briefly of the more weighty concerns, & came back, as it was now after dark. In the course of the morning received a good many letters & read a bahey in N. Test.

Friday, 23d. Went before breakfast to the Bázár. We had a large audience, but one or two men made trouble, particularly one elderly Sikh who seemed quite dissatisfied & uncomfortable. At length the man of the shop where we sat desired that we should take the boys away, who they were then, for a wonder, very quiet. So we went a little further, and sat down opposite the shop that was closed, & there had a better time. After breakfast went again, and had a quiet audience in one of the less crowded quarters. Afterwards went further, and I left I. B. to pursue the work and returned to send off letters. Afterwards wrote several more, attending the while to Allen's lessons. It is now 3½ P.M. & I am just about to proceed in the direction of Nálagarh.

Friday Evening. Kanauli. This is called four kos from Rajpúr:—, is a pretty large village: said to contain 50 shops. D. B. and I went at once to the Bázár on getting here, and had a large and attentive audience. I felt much gratified. Am thinking it is perhaps better to make a longer stay here, and not go to Nálagurh. The character of the road tends to bring me to the same conclusion.

Saturday, 24th. Went out before breakfast with D. B. to the other side of Kanauli. A good many came, but there was not so much interest manifested as last evening. Still it was a better time than we often had. After breakfast & worship we went to a group of houses separate from the rest where the Chumárs live. I took it for another village, but they said that it was Kanauli too. They seemed much pleased at being treated as men, and listened well. Did not however show any special drawing towards the word. Went then to Bhúpur, a half mile distant or less. Had twenty or thirty people probably to talk to. They were quiet, and some few seemed interested. Went next to Singhpura. Had perhaps twenty men & boys. They listened very well, seemed interested. Said they had never heard these things before. Came on to Tabi, and had an audience of thirty or so. They were very quiet, and seemed much to relish the word. This village is but a few hundred yards from Kanauli. Got back at 2 P.M. After dinner visited the Kanauli Bázár again. D. B. [illegible] some time. [illegible] boys [illegible] good degree of attention.

Sabbath, 25th. My thoughts during the services during the morning were of a more spiritual character than those of last Sabbath. After breakfast read awhile, then went out to complete the visitation of the adjacent villages. Went in the boat, taking D. B. & Allen with me. First to Kanauli, a mile or so distant. The Bhúpur, not a mile further, (across the hills.) Of the women here had a number of twenty or so, & the latter of 12 or 15. Men all at the Chumár village, especially at 3. Returned towards 1. Had the people together, & more still. Conversed with [illegible] at the Chumár village. After dinner the boat & D. B. went to Kanauli. Allen & I went to the village of Singhpura, over against Kanauli, on the opposite side of the road. Had some thirty to hear, very attentive they seemed. I have felt a good deal helped in speaking to-day. After tea gave directions for to-morrow's operations. Proposed going to Nálagurh.

Monday, 26th. Rose at 4. Left about 5 for Pálagarh. At Jagadhdhara, 4 hos distant, left the boggy, & then proceeding on ~~for~~ for the remaining 3 hos. Reached at about 9. Made arrangements for food in a corner near the gate. Went to work. A crowd soon collected, & presently there was some disputing. D. B. & I took turns, and continued speaking without much intermission till 3 o'clock. In the course of this time we occupied five different seats. At the first there was more or less of interruption, but it gradually diminished, some of the same individuals still returning who had at first disputed, but manifesting a better tone. A good many took books, and many more would have taken, had the supply been adequate. Returned as we came, D. B. accompanying me in the boggy. Got back a little after dark: tho' it was not dark, but beautiful moonlight. Found a packet from Lodhiana, with a letter from dear Mr. & proofs, papers &c. Retired at 11.

Tuesday, 27th. Rose at 5, & returned to Rúpar. About railway stopped at a small village called Chandpura. D. B. talked for some time to a few of the people. A kos or less from Rúpar I stopped at a shop, and 4 or 5 or fifteen people. They listened very well, poor things, even as they usually do; but how much they thought, I know not. After breakfast went at the proofs. Went off through them, & a couple of letters, it was after 1. Meantime D. B. had been twice to the bázár talking with the people. Went to bathe, shave, &c, & made two visits. [illegible] dinner time.

After dinner read a while in the Life of India. Then went out with D. B. & Kirú with a company of people, chiefly pilgrims on the road as I suppose to Nandpur. Addressed them. & presently two or three became angry. One, in consequence of the particularity of some of them, as these pilgrims are very apt, when the Truth is set before them, to admit a great part of it, and acknowledge that it is a mistaken way which their forefathers & they have adopted. Some did so on this occasion. Talked with them till near eight: many in the meantime coming & going. D. B. then came & spoke again. After tea read the paper a while, & then spent some time on the N.S. of P. of P.

Wednesday, 28th. Close at 5. My native letter [illegible]
[illegible] and I [illegible]. [illegible]
[illegible] stopped at [illegible], and [illegible]
to 4 or 5 people, then at [illegible], about half way, where
we [illegible] of nine fifteen or twenty gathered; a [illegible]
a dozen people at [illegible], [illegible]
[illegible]. [illegible]
[illegible] was sent a disposition [illegible] speak of this world's
affairs, their sufferings in paying the taxes, &c.

At this place had a considerable audience. Had good hearing. Several
asked questions. Some made objections; but there was not that vitu-
perate disputing which frequently occurs; some seemed really interested.
Talked a long time. About 2 o'clock or so a letter came from Ambala,
with news that arrangements were making for assisting Mr Le Fevre
in his journey from Ambala to Umballa. [illegible]
[illegible] to Ambala. Wrote one or two notes. Had dinner. Towards
evening went again to the bazar, stopped, sat down. Some conversation after which
came home. Night was beautiful moonlight. Very pleasant. Three
men came some distance with me, all seemed a good deal convinced of
the truth of the gospel message. One of them had been before.
a young man C. S. also said he had been at Calandar. Hindu; [illegible].
At times he made important concessions, yet he wished to oppose.
He came both in the morning & evening. Stayed a long time.

Thursday, March 1. Came over this morning to Babulpur.
Stopped at two villages. The first was a very small one [illegible]
from the road; [Gaullan] had no idea of giving more, but was willing to go on.
Then two or three men at once began to harangue, some of them very intelli-
gent looking. They listened attentively; wanted me to dismount & have some
refreshment. Brought me sugarcane juice, of which I drank a large quantity.
They were Muhammadans, and perhaps would have disputed earnestly,
had there been time to get fairly at it. At Kiri had a few people
who listened well. One of them was preparing a bookful of poets. This
detained me for a time. Spoke to a few people on the road besides.

Left Gudiyat at 6 a.m. and went to the Cuddapah bazár. Found it a very convenient place. Altogether a good spot. Some rain on objection or two. but taken answered very civil. Took a good while. Then went to a place half a mile or less distant called Kotiay. Had a very small quarrel & long dispute with a Muhammadan who had accompanied me from Gudiyat. He was a Pallay man. Returned to my tent & had dinner. Afterwards prepared to leave; having sent on the shikaris to Machanúra. Black clouds had gathered. Felt like rain. Reached, at a distance of miles, a large village called Kunaut. Went on. Then within a koss or half of Machanúra. It began to rain. Providentially a village was at hand. Sheltered there for a time, but the rain was not much: but my dear boy was with me on his pony. I feared exposing him to what might prove a violent storm, for it thundered. Night was coming on. Stopped at the village; Catejeans. Had a very nice comfortable shelter. Stayed there an hour or more. Talked to a few people who were assembled there, but several things had occurred during the day to occupy me for attending to this for a while at night. The people too seemed not to enter into the matter: little fault I doubt I doubt was chiefly my own. They were very respectful & kind, doing all they could to make me comfortable. My boy found an acquaintance there, who brought him some milk & plantains, (common sugar, of which Collen got a share. The rain stopped after a time. Then came on. Reached Machanúra at 9 o'clock. Found things all right. At 10 o'clock or so the rain came on again. Read [illegible] of Luke & prayed. Retired at 11.

Friday, 2d. Machanúra. Rose at 5 a.m. The morning seemed rather promising. It soon the sun came out bright. Found to my satisfaction that the Mission party, with the dog tent & servants, had arrived in safety & prosperity. Felt a great disinclination to exertion of any sort, but was able, though feebly, to resist it. Then things had gathered round the tent. Had much help after getting a little under way, then a comfortable time. A table of rotten was made, but it was easily dispensed. A many important

truths were asserted &. Stopped at 9 for breakfast. By this time the clouds had gathered fresh blackness, and heavy rain seemed at hand. It came on presently, but was not very heavy during the night a great deal fell. Now, (12 o'clock;) the sun is out. I am arranging for seeing the Night Station. Since breakfast I have written two pages or so in this.

After a time went out, again talked a good while to the people. Some desired to speak in behalf of Islam, pressed to the truths of their manifesto, but not much opposition was made. Felt very dull in the commencement of my talk, but towards was somewhat relieved. Was very much tempted, and prayed much to God. Once or twice thought of preparing to go, as heavy rain came on. Some might drive on, but did not give up the idea. Just at dusk it seemed more favorable, the rain had stopped. So I & Mr Goodwin mounted our ponies started; it was cloudy, but the moon rides much. The road then hard, but this very the rain was held back: the road was in pools. At 8½ on without much trouble. Men was in good spirits, seemed quite enjoying it. About 9 o'clock we reached Baliawal. Found the gang standing inside. The people warming themselves. Set them to work, Harvey the stable was ready. Got tea, and afterwards spent some time on a proof which had reached me at Machanwala. Went to bed after 12.

Saturday, 3rd. Sent on some servants & a few things early to Khanewal and ordered tiffin a while with Allen. Also despatched some twenty people or so to go near the tent. After a few or more to call at the village called Ratangarh. Spoke to a few men whom I met. One of them, a respectable looking man asked me to come out to visit. This was not my custom in these passing calls, & had no idea of doing it: but he was so importunate that I soon gave way, much to his satisfaction. Quite a crowd soon gathered, & I had an interesting time. This man seemed really [illegible] far from the kingdom of heaven. Spoke to him & others & then came on. At Sahiwali Shamir halted on horseback & talked for some time. Found two men fighting and a crowd about them. Helped to separate them & then made known the gospel. One or two people that appeared influential got impatient & wanted me to go to their [illegible]

arise it would be best to have known a favorable time [illegible]
[illegible] Thursday. [illegible] now after 9. [illegible] Rs. Rupees
[illegible] Lord only. [illegible] with the people in some time, &
[illegible] day's work. [illegible] towards [illegible] a large company to hear
[illegible] [illegible] village, was [illegible] to dispute,
[illegible] [illegible] was rather unfavorable to the occasion. I gave known
[illegible] opportunity for setting forth certain truths, and he was not to
[illegible] as done. About 11½ mounted my pony & rode to Bhim-
[illegible], a mile or so in the direction of Sadiana. Talked to a few people.
One elderly man hindered the truth considerably. He looked uncomfortable &
seemed worried, as if he had had some unpleasant intercourse with Europeans &
wanted to have nothing more to do or say with them. Something about the taxes,
or the village settlement, probably had something to do with it. I tried hard
to [illegible] [illegible] quietly he went off. I talked a short time & passed on
to the other end of the village, found a company standing by the bullock: spoke
to them briefly, & then got into the buggy. This was perhaps two koss from
Sadiana. Got home at 2½ P.M. Found dear Br. M. well & glad to see
me: also Br. C. Parry. This terminates my month's
[illegible]. Must ever bless God for thankfulness in having been
enabled to perform it: — overcome the hindrances, read diligently,
felt dead to the world, & set myself about it. May the mem-
ory of much weakness & much imperfection, be blessed to
the benefit of those precious souls.

Sabbath, 11 Rs. Last Sabbath, preached three times.
On Monday, Tuesday, & Wednesday, was engaged reading proofs, writ-
ing letters, getting my house in order, &c. &c. On Sunday & Wednesday
had more time in reading letters &c. On Thursday dear Br.
& Mrs. Ave & family arrived; came with them Br. & Mrs. C. Ullm.
[illegible] missionaries. Br. J. H. also had accompanied them
from Calcutta. The dear girls M. & L. I was equally delighted to
see after their [illegible] absence, nearly eight years since I last saw them.
[illegible] [illegible] left for [illegible] last Wednesday & have had letters
[illegible]. [illegible] left just as I was leaving Agra: my wife is
[illegible] health than she was; & that for C. is also improved.
[illegible] days I have been occupied with the various parties.

Have gone to the Bazaar in the evenings, and [illegible] accounts reminded for the last two days. For two or three days however I have kept almost entirely silent on these occasions, having [illegible] throat, [illegible] the effect. Preached this morning from 1 Thess. 2. 12. In the afternoon heard Br. [illegible] from Rom. 4. 1–5: [illegible] early interesting. In the evening Br. N. preached from John 17. 2 & 3. A charming theme, Br. N. entered upon it with considerable animation; closing with an impressive exhortation. Yesterday [illegible] letter from my dear daughter, telling me of the welfare of [illegible] distant brethren: — also a few lines from dear Father.

Sabbath 25th A fortnight without a line. Have been occupied with the current work of the [illegible] correspondence, and attending to [illegible] hours. Have gone to the Bazaar also in the evenings. On Tuesday Br. N. moved over to the house he occupies in future days, having remained with me something less than a fortnight. On the same day Mr. & Mrs. B. became my guests: they are still with me. Br. N. preached this morning from Heb. 3. 12–14. In the afternoon preached in the City Church from Eph. 1. 1–4, & Br. went to the M. G. Chapel. This evening preached from John 3. 3.

Monday, 26th. Was engaged much of the forenoon with Br. N. in the Br. Off. premises, taking account of paper, examining work, &c. Correspondence occupied me a while. Two letters arrived in the course of the day. There were [illegible] for me, & a [illegible] for Mrs. P. Looking at them took up most of the evening. Spoke a short time at my preaching place: my throat was somewhat [illegible], but seemed best not to speak much. [illegible] wants but a minute or two of 11, & I must retire. [illegible] six months to day since my precious [illegible] from me. How [illegible] brought around [illegible].

Tuesday, 27. Rose a little before 6, having retired at 11 2/3 or 12. A walk, devotional exercises, a conference on business with Br. N. and [illegible] domestic duties, occupied me till 9½. Then breakfast. Afterwards took Rhind-Mat's account, made up a parcel of [illegible], received a note from Mrs. S. & attended to business connected with it, put away some books, [illegible] to me [illegible] for the Orph. School, [illegible] this near 12 o'clock. Have been mercifully favored this morning with calmness of spirit, and [illegible]

Read copy of [illegible] for a [illegible] letters till dinner. After

dinner a brief season of devotion. [illegible] Br. N. partly put. money matters. & partly a proof. Allen's lessons also took a little time; revising. examining. & putting away some new lamps ditto; then further talk with Br. N. about one or two points that he wanted attended. Then went to the Bazar. The Muhammadans disputing a good deal. Came back about ½. After tea Hindustani service as usual. Then had my first hour & ½ at entering a lot of books that had been bought for the G. G. School. Took them over to Mrs. P. Walker with her a few minutes. It is now after 10. & I must soon retire. I have been this minute in my entries to day because I wished to see what went with my time. I have been [illegible] accomplished a little service [for Him, accept the imperfect labors of my hands & prepare me for greater usefulness.]

Monday 26th. Rose at ½ past 4 having to retire at 11: did so a little after 4. Rose this morning at ½. After bathing, a walk, & devotional exercises, put my papers in order, attended to a little library business, & wrote parts of a public letter. After breakfast called at Mrs. K.'s & Br. N.'s, having business at both places. Had Fr. of India which had just come, attended to C.'s lessons, spent some time with the Munshi on the Christian Tract that I am printing & wrote a public letter. It is now 1 o'clock. — From 1 to 2 letters, reading work, & Fr. of India. This evening Mr. H. came & I took tea with them. After he left I attended to a little business, prepared my [illegible] Retired at 11.

Thursday, 29th. Rose at 5½. After my walk and devotional exercises attended to a proof. After breakfast had a conference of some length with Br. N. on various mission business. Then some time with the Munshi revising B. B. Hist. Don't remember what I did in the afternoon, but was very busy, for the Overland news came in and I did not feel that I had time for it. At my preaching place had a few people who listened pretty well. After tea prayer meeting: then wrote a little, and went down to Br. T.'s with whom there was family conversation & prayer. Retired at 10¾.

Friday 30th. Rose at 10 m. past 5. After my walk and devotional exercises read the Overland letter news. It is now 8 & after.

Evening. I was today sad from conferences on the case and anxiety

with native Christians: a brief one with Bro. N. — spent a considerable amount of time with Mr. H. who called this morning, on business partly relating to the press, and partly private. Read only for a short time. Wrote several notes on business. Read a little in the Home Times. Had a brief conversation this evening on practical subjects with Mr. & Mrs. D. Did not speak in the Bázár, having arranged to accompany some friends to the Fort. I believe I at first thought that duty would require this, but this proved to be a mistake. From 9 to near 10 was at Mr. D.'s, this hour near 11. —.

Saturday, 31st. Rose at 10m. before 6. having retired at 11. Have had a very busy day. Read a portion of a tract in the morning afterwards spent a good while in it with Bro. N. ... at different times during the day in assisting Mr. D. who was overlooking Mrs. P.'s Scrapbook. Was occupied also for some time in assisting Mr. D. in his efforts to procure a boat. Read English Notes for a short time this morning. This afternoon read American papers, but did not even get to make a beginning at them. Went to the Bázár this evening, but had very few to speak to. Prayer meeting was at my house in course. Administered the ordinance of baptism to Mr. D.'s two youngest children. This now making 11.

I am at present under appointment to go to Jalandar, or at least am calculating on it, though the result of the Mission Circular with respect to Jalandar for the stations has not yet been announced. If the Lord will, I shall probably go over in a few days, to take measures with reference to a house, &c. May His gracious blessing attend my steps, His good Spirit guide my way. I shall be pained at leaving this endearing spot, though in some respects it appears a desirable change. It was thought that dear Bro. N. or I ought to go there, and there were reasons which caused the latter arrangement to commend itself to me. The number of votes given for this, in connexion with other changes, was such as to make the question seem virtually decided: ... Hope it is thought that I may have to go, for a time to Cambála, as Mr. C. is expecting to leave on account of his wife's ill health. May all be overruled as the Lord sees best.

April, 1855.

Sabbath, 1st At 10 Monthly Concert. Baptism H. M. L.'s child also. Did not take any text, but gave an address. Was a good deal helped: had plenty to say. But know not whether it was edifying. There was considerable attention. Spent a considerable part of the time from home to dinner in meditation & prayer. Attended another service in the City Church. Preacher from 1. Cor. 1. 23, 24. Latter attended went to the same pew as usual. Sat and read a sermon with Mrs. P. by Dr. Jas Alexander on the omnipotence of God as a ground of hope to the believer. "Now unto him who is able." &c. and must finish it. A delightful discourse. In the evening heard Br. N. on the parable of the sower.

Monday, 2d took my morning walk as usual. A very busy day: — made up a great number of little things. Attended to — Arabic and anything almost of regular missionary — several things on hand requiring attention: — colporteurs preparing to start; — weddings to arrange among the native Christians; — sundry items to attend to as treasurer of the Station: — notes to write on various business; — negotiations for a boat for Mr. B. — conference with Br. N. on several matters; — a parcel of tracts to dispatch to Erzroom: — &c. &c. Went to the Bazaar in the evening, but was delayed in attempting to get the Doctor for Mr. G.'s child. Spoke only a few words to Bertrand, as it was near meeting time; monthly Concert. Went to this, presently after tea. It was at Br. N.'s. After service there was music: but I was chiefly engaged in reading an article in a newspaper on "Lower Wales". Did not like it. Did not think the author reached his subject by a good deal.

Tuesday, 3d. Have been occupied today much as yesterday: — really busy, and trying to get something accomplished. Shall be glad to get some more letters answered which mark be sent by the next post for me, besides one to a neighbor. Have commenced the colporteurs & boat business, & had a chapter or two in the — language, but can hardly say a further progress was made or not. Read some overland news. At the Bazaar this evening had rather a perverse — Turkish man, (Hadji Mohammed, I think it is) to get the better

away, but without success. Took tea at Mrs. G.'s. Mrs. L. was with us. Mr. B. remains with the old ones. It is a distant return. From "I mandarin he cannot be": – the time being Visit the fifth part for the time, 46th instant. Afterwards went with Mr. & Mrs. B. & Br. N's to see Mr.'s piano, Mr. S. having been desired to tune it. Had a little music. It is now past 9½ o'clock: I shall not get to bed before half past.

Wednesday, 4th. Today has been spent in multifarious concerns as Monday & yesterday were. Finished the correspondence. Got the money off. Journey being fixed a good deal by time, and obtained cash today, & paid the salaries for the last month. Read the Friend of India also. Was engaged some time with Mr. B.'s affairs. At the Bazar this morning had only a few people to hear me. Have been favoured today with more calmness & tranquillity of spirit than usual. Was enabled to set myself at a special effort this morning to avoid the impatience and irritation to which I am so subject, & found myself much assisted through the day. It is now 11. Last evening I retired at 11½: rose this morning a little before six.

Sabbath evening, 8th. Have had Mr. N. with us. Was led from "I do exhort you, that your joy may be full." An interesting communion season. In the afternoon at the City Church spoke from Ps. 87. Br. N. and I to Rev. M. G.'s chapel. This evening I discoursed from Ps. 30. 5: "In his favor is life." Thursday, Friday, Saturday were spent in about the same way as the three preceding days. In the mean time a mission circular came along, by which it appears that I am likely to have the summons to depart at Cawnpore, if so be that the Lord be pleased to spare me. Br. J. goes to Sabathu, & Br. C. does not come to take his place, as it was thought he perhaps would do.

Yesterday tidings came that the Emperor of Russia is dead. This event at such a time creates quite a sensation. Yesterday afternoon the date for my dear Mrs's tomb arrived.

'Tis now almost 11, & I must retire. I've had a good many, but, troublous thoughts to-day; chiefly, I think, on account of not having my days past "set the Lord always before me". O that I may have the light of His countenance. Yesterday & the day before

was mingled with cheerfulness and comfort of spirit. On Thursday he was quite brilliant. I suffer much from a pain in the left side of my head, and when anything perplexes me, I generally [illegible] I was [illegible] to stay me more or less [illegible] today I have had a good bed, and I have to-day,

Monday, May 14th, 8th Evening. Four weeks this evening since my last entry. On Tuesday evening, the 10th ult. I left Lucknow [illegible] before his departure for the Hills and take charge [illegible] Mission here on Wednesday evening. Br. J. Hamid left on Thursday evening. I joined following afternoon; reached Lucknow before breakfast on Saturday morning. The week following, occupied in packing and other preparations for leaving. On Thursday morning, the 26th, being the first day of my 46th year, started from Lucknow for this place, with my dear boy Allen. Halted for a few hours at Kanah Bungalow, (where I met Capt. D.) and in the evening came on again. Arrived here early Friday morning. On Sabbath morning at 6 had Native service in the Christian Chapel. In the afternoon at 4 had service in my house, likewise in Hindustanee. On Tuesday morning, May 1. married Abdullah Athim to M. Baptist's daughter Hannah, in the Christian Chapel. Since my arrival here, I have been much engaged. Have not spent much time in school; from one to two hours generally. Unpacking my things and getting the house in order, has necessarily occupied me a good deal, & I am still not through. Have been able to keep better hours than formerly; retiring generally by 9 or 10, and rising not later than 5. Am dispensing with tea altogether, being convinced that it is at least possible that this influence may have contributed to the nervous irritability from which I have suffered. Thus far I am well satisfied with the experiment: have suffered less also from the pain in my head, tho' I do not say that this is the reason.

Yesterday was the anniversary of my precious Hannah's departure from the scenes of time. I was up at 4 in the morning. Affectionately remembered the occasion. The dear one was much in my thoughts that day, but I did not have that sad dejection and sinking of spirits which I have so often had, and with which a good many of my hours have been burdened since I came here. In the course of the day had a letter

from dear M. rejoicing in very sweet hymns & the occasion & in anticipation of its being a rare season of refreshing & consolation. Had mine again today at 6 & 12 & Monthly concert twice being the time in both. This evening parted with the Parkers and Salomons, (the wedding party). Up [illegible] to have rest tomorrow morning. I think I have addressed arrears of correspondence, arrears of other writing, have attended to the interesting letter which I have been kept by since my arrival here. How arrears work! When shall I get out of them? I make desperate efforts, & every time effort am enabled to get through something, but still something else is behind hand.

Saturday, 12th. Have been helped to consider all [illegible] this week, but there is still great reference, have written a few more letters, done something at accounts, finished private & made more progress at getting my things in order, attended school two hours daily, & gone to the Bazaar in the evenings. Must now get to writing journal & letters; shall perhaps commence this evening. Hope must watch & prepare to get the Visit, & office accounts & papers right for party. This should have been done by little Hall, while I was in charge; & then I should have kept them right from the start. I feel now that it has been a sore trial, suffering the things to run on in this way. School arrangements are somewhat perplexing too, as they were in days of old. But I must still hope.

Last week I had very nice letters from Mrs. [illegible] & from dear Mrs. Child, a few lines from my brother J. a little letter from my niece A. & two very nice ones from my niece C.

The letters from Chestnut Hill were in reply to mine announcing dearly Wallie's departure; and several words of condolence they contained. Yesterday I dined at the [illegible] Square. Great Capt. [illegible] In the evening a great party of nine came to tea & [illegible] Came home early, Victoria not [illegible] as usual: but did not get to sleep towards it. This was doubtless due to tea; we have for some time past left off the tea and coffee: [illegible] I still think it is well for me, for the present at least, to do without them. My success thus far in keeping better hours I feel to be a cause for great thankfulness. Commenced Latin yesterday.

Sabbath, 13th. Discourse this morning from Ps. 107. 1–9. Have not [illegible] the Lord's appearance there pleased me; I hope it may be a beginning of an improved state of things. [illegible] the week. Had fast as usual. Time various reading & meditation occupied the forenoon. The time passed pleasantly. Dipped by Edward himself. Spirit was with us. Had the Lord's Supper this afternoon. The Patterson's came & brought a letter from Br. C. with the surprising intelligence that a new missionary was coming [illegible] for days. He will come out from England for Singapore, but have difficulty procuring his passage there: Br. C. writes that he will put him in the way as it appears of coming to us. [illegible] May it be so! The gathering of the Lord's people at the Gospel of Christ. Dear Mrs. B. continued in a weak, low state. They expected to sail for Penang in a fortnight or so.

Had the service in my own house. Had the children with me, & made the congregation. Spoke from Acts 3. last two verses.

[illegible] so much chiefly in Bengali & Hindustani; with a few words of English.

This evening, the Portuguese. For a while past have been thinking of [illegible] departed Br. Dear Mr. Thomson called mine, and who if the Lord will, is to be mine, could cheer me here she with me, in my [illegible]. The [illegible] to look to himself for [illegible]. Of this we only can, at best, but little do know. This morning one of the servants killed a large animal of the [illegible] species, said to be venomous. I measured it. It proved a fraction of an inch only less than three feet. This evening I killed a scorpion in my [illegible].

Saturday, 26th. On Friday of last week, the 18th, Br. & Mrs. Carleton arrived: the ninth day after the receipt of the first tidings respecting them. Have had much pleasure in their society. For some time past my duties have seemed to press with a wonderful intensity. Especially my correspondence has been very heavy. But I have been greatly assisted, and have now very little on hand requiring attention. Many of those public accounts have had to wait. Next week I hope, if the Lord see fit, that I shall be able to turn my attention to them. A sore evil it was that I was let them get into such a state. This after-

noon Br and Mrs. C. and myself are to dine at Br. H's. To-day I suppose Br. & Mrs. R. and dear M. are at Morandava bungalow, on their way to the Hills, as they were to leave last evening.

Sabbath, 27th. Rose about 5. At 6½, service in the Chapel. Discoursed from Ps. 81. 13. Br. & Mrs. C. and my boys, W. B. and Le. children, B. S. & few other natives were present. Had freedom & comfort in the exercise. Got back a little before 8. Family worship followed, & then breakfast. I have since been engaged reading the Theological & Literary Journal. Found it quite interesting. Had allen to read some in the New Testament. Sung a little: and now I feel sleepy. Today I suppose my sweet M. is at Kalkas; also dear Br. & Mrs. R. May the Lord be with them too, and take them on in safety to the close of their journey.

Last evening, went to the bazar. One man opposite cooked, while a number listened well. Remained till some time after dark. Returned to Mr. M.'s and staid till after 9. Had some pleasant conversation; and some talk about the missionary work. Was not however asked to close the evening with prayer. Have been much surprised lately, to hear that it is a common thing at home for Christian people to meet & spend the evening in a social way, & then separate without engaging in family worship. Perhaps it was so when I was at home, but it seemed very strange, when I heard of it. Had a letter yesterday from Capt. Ly. in reply to my inquiries about Multan as a site for a mission Station. He and some friends of his have furnished much valuable information. Tomorrow if spared I must work hard to copy it for circulation in the mission: perhaps Sr. C. will help me.

——— Have just got letters: among them one from Br. R. telling me that my dear M. after all was not to leave Pm on Friday evening. So I suppose she is today at Loodiana. The Lord graciously direct her way. There is some wise end in the detention.

Thursday, June 7th. After days & weeks of pressing duty, the school & correspondence particularly engrossing one, I succeeded a few days since in again getting to work at the Printing

Office accounts. But that did not long continue. Some letters, letters, & various matters, both official & private, to unravel. That for some days again I've done nothing at the accounts: and there are no less than six or eight more, that ought, if practicable, to go by to-morrow's mail. Next week overland letters have to be written. Still I feel that I have been greatly helped, & have much to be thankful for. Health is preserved, and I am enabled, a good deal of the time, to push forward pretty vigorously. The society of Br. & Sr. C. is very pleasant & cheering: they are people of an excellent spirit. My dearest M. is not very well, as I hear of late, having a troublesome cough. Still I hope for the best. If the Lord will, I shall leave in a little more than a week, to see her. On Saturday last a young native Christian, Babu Nina Charan Ghosh, arrived here on his way to Lahore. Stayed with me till Monday evening.

Saturday, June 28th. More than two weeks since I made an entry. On Monday, (day after to-morrow,) Divine Providence permitting, I leave this for Louisiana, on a visit of ten days or so. The wedding day of my dear young Cousin, M.S.N. is to take place on or about the 3d prox. — My boxes are almost to start: I make this entry before fastening up the book in one of them. Must briefly note a few things. Yesterday a letter from Br. Orbison came, mentioning that his dear wife was gone. On the 20th of last month her spirit took its flight. The mortal remains were committed to the deep. Br. O. is on his way here: will perhaps be here in a day or two. May he be sustained under this very trial. Has a blessing with it. My dear M. when last heard from was at Bassein, having gone there with darling Henry, and several of the Orphans, for a change. One of the dear little ones, C. D.'s, has died, — whooping cough the disease. C. gave ground for hope that was safe in Christ. For this, his name be praised. It was a little thing, a mere infant: has doubtless learned to praise Him now.

Friday, Aug. 17th. Nearly eight weeks since my last entry. This long omission is far from satisfactory to me. I have continued in a great strait:— the same unceasing, and seemingly irremediable pressure of things that ought to have been attended to long ago. I have been helped in a measure: I feel that: and it comforts me somewhat; but I find it at times very hard to bear up:— while all the time my want of spirituality of mind and heart devotion to the service of God, makes me tremble, for greater. A few days, since I was enabled to commence my sermons for Presbyter: at least to begin reading & thinking with reference to it, writing down a thought occasionally. I set apart a particular time each day for it: and today I fixed upon a text, and have written the introduction. The subject assigned me is "the comparative importance of the internal evidences of Christianity": my text is John 20. 31. It is a long time since I have written a sermon, & I feel it to be a peculiar matter of thankfulness that I am once more actually at work writing one.

I came over from Ambála on the 25th June, as I had expected. The same evening R. Brown arrived here. I got here on the 26th towards noon. It was very hot towards the last. On Friday evening the 29th, my dearest M. left this for the hills with the dear boy. The child was much better, but the doctor's orders were such that she did not feel warranted in delaying her departure. It was a great comfort to both that she had not been obliged to leave before I got here. It will be seven weeks this evening since she left. The separation has seemed more tedious than upon former occasions, than when I was at Ambála; but I have had, & still have, very much to be thankful for, & I desire to be so. It is likely to be a good while longer before I see her; as she will probably not return before the close of October. She has found the change very beneficial to herself, & the dear child seems quite restored.

My cousin Margaret was married on the 3rd July, & the same day the Mr. Forman left for Lahore. The mails have continued to bring me pleasing, comforting letters from my beloved child, & the dear ones at home. Since my return here I have had charge of the City School: spend between only two hours in it daily: at first gave but one. Have also a partial responsibility with reference to the Orphan

Girls. I occupy dear M.'s room, where I was in years long time past a pupil, with my dear departed M. I hold worship with them every morning, & hear their Bible lesson on Sabbath.

When I first planned to come on here, it was only for a visit; but on Br. Ehrig's return to Bethlehem, the mission decided that I should remain here for the present. Br. Rudolph is in the hills still, it is likely for till the cold weather. With us Sister R. seems to have as I hope been much benefited by the change.

I am going now to try & note a little how my time passes, both to see what actually becomes of it, & also with a view to some improvement, if practicable, in the spending of it. It is now nearly 2½ P. M. (my dinner time.) I rise a little after 5. Bathing, dressing, and devotion & exercise occupy me till I hear for school, which at present is 6½. At 8½ is breakfast, at 9 worship. From 11 to 1 I have at present for some writing. My letter-writing has perhaps, together with the reading of (this sec.) averaged not less than two hours daily: and for the last two days American papers have taken up more or less time, though it is time but a very cursory reading. My boy's lessons also take a good deal of time. For some weeks Br. Hunter & I spent an hour or two daily in reading together a controversial pamphlet by some Moravian minister, but we found other duties very pressing, & for some time past it has been omitted; (chiefly at my instance.) I have gone regularly to the Bazar in the evening, with very seldom an exception, and have had rather unusually favorable opportunities for speaking. Have been helped at times to speak with earnestness, though there has been a sad load of unbelief and spiritual sloth to struggle against. Br. Leavitt is boarding with me: & a dear excellent young man he is. His sermons are particularly, eloquent & edifying. He is working away at the native language, & I hope we two will be able to assist in it. Now dinner is announced: 20 m. before 3. — After dinner, was at my letters one hour or so. Then Allen's lessons for a short time, & putting my papers in order. At 5 lay down, feeling rather proud for nothing: but occupied myself the while in meditation and prayer. After a quarter of an hour the Bathing-came. Now it is 5½. —

10. P. M. at 5½ I lay down on the couch (very unusual with me in the day time) with a pro-

chest in my hand. Got through a few pages. Ate a nap besides. Afterwards went to M. S. Chapel and sat as usual in the Cabinetera, when there was quite a collection of people. Followed the Ser. reader. Had a pretty good hearing. Returned and had tea. Then worship, afterwards Daniells Greek lesson. Twas some time after 9 when he was through. From 9½ to 10 I was occupied in writing to dear M. Burning some of my recent letters. Now it is 10 ¼. ——

Saturday, 18th. Rose at 6 ¼. Had to hasten, to get to School in time. Succeeded however. After school, breakfast at 8½ Worship at 9 as usual. Then took up the proof, & this with an interruption or two occupied me till after 11. Now it is 11½: I must take a little while for devotional exercises, my late rising this morning having prevented.

12 ¼. How time does fly: my few minutes were made fewer by interruptions. Mrs Rann came in: what she came: Br. K. was in for a minute: & again the proof took up a little while; viz. the one I had read, (John in Spanish.

½. I spent a few minutes more in prayer, (having been before interrupted & prepared some letter stamps. (10 minutes perhaps.) Heard Tilton's sermon. For the last half hour or so I have been reading letters, (& thinking over them.) That came from the Post Office. Now I go at my sermon. (From 11 ½ 1 was my set time for this.

4½. I read & thought for about an hour on the subject of my discourse, but not apparently to much purpose. Read a little while in an American paper, & then came dinner. Afterwards finished my letters & dispatched them. Have now put my papers in order; spent also a few minutes with a native who has called to see me. (S. S.) Today is chilly. It is now 4 ½.

Sabbath evening, Aug. 19. Yesterday after the above entry session met. (2 few minutes were previous.) Went in meditation, & prayer with Br. K. who called to see me. At 2. appeared before session. Were warned. Twas near night when we got through. Did not get to the Parsis. Br. K. & family were here to tea, & then we had prayer meeting. After they left, I wrote some to my M. & then prepared for bed. This morning I rose, & took a at the usual hour, 6 ½. Had my bible class. At 10 Br. K. preached; Gen. 17. 1. At 1 I held Bible class with the Esth. Girls, and at 3 preached from Prov. 31. In all these exercises was helped to some extent, but I have rested more dead than alive, all day. This

Aug. 1855.

evening Br. L. preached from "Living unto God. The author & finisher of our faith." It was a fervent, stirring discourse. Since returning, I have rested a little, & read a little, & written a little to my dear wife. Now 'tis near 10 o'clock.

All are down now, 9 o'clock. Today I have accomplished nothing either at sermon writing or accounts. An unavoidable succession of engagements — duties that must be attended to, occupied me the whole day. Dined, & took tea as usual, and heard my boys lessons as usual; went to the Bazar this morning: this morning, being Tuesday, I generally go to the Bazar to buy provisions, after breakfast. It is a scene unknown to American shores: for there one goes on purchasing by sample, and must be served quickly. Writing letters, and attending to business connected with them, was what took up so much time.

Today we had the great blessing of a fine abundant rain: a delightful change it makes. I had the comfort to-day hearing from my dear M. of her safe arrival at Simla. Since tea, I have had worship, attended to a little business with Br. L. and corrected my memorandum list. My heart is pressed with a sense of the things or how to be attended to, which I seem unable to accomplish. I look to the Lord, & hope: but I know my management has been wrong, or else things would not have got into this condition. I cast myself on His mercy, and seek to be relieved from present difficulties, and to have wisdom given me for days to come. Yet I know that I am not in everything trying to serve Him as I ought. ["Lord, help my unbelief, and give me a perfect heart."]

Tuesday evening. Aug. 21st. 10¼. A day of unceasing pressure I have had, and yet little seems to have been done. School as usual: little bazar this morning, or rather Monday Ganja preaching place, where I had a pretty good audience. My boys lessons also: and lecture this evening at 7¾: spoke from the first verse of 1 John. 3.

Still letter writing again occupied me today a good deal. I wrote to Mr. G. — Br. C. — my friend T. W. M. — my dear Mary. Had the comfort of hearing from her likewise. She inclosed some of her home letters: since lecture I have spent part of the time in reading them, & part in writing to her. I did nothing at the Am. papers today, or went to nothing. Just made a little progress at the sermon: and read down in the 'transactions of the Am. Mission Conference, Bombay Presidency' a pamphlet which I am perusing with much interest. Now 'tis near 10½, & I must soon retire. 'Tis a cool, delightful evening: therm. in parlour at 81.°

* I put it at the door and it fell to 78.

Aug. 1855.

Thursday. 22d. 10¾. I rose a little before 6. School, breakfast & family worship till 9½. Then retired for prayer, but was soon interrupted. The various domestic & other duties occupied me till 10½. Then read in the Scr. with my Lord Him pray. Now I put my papers in order, see what things must be done to day, & then go at my sermon.

4¼. Now it is 5 hours since my last entry, & I've done nothing at either my sermon or the accounts. For putting papers in order and arranging work, a little perhaps 15 minutes. Then Bro. Lee's business (on Mission Rooms), about an hour & a half, business with Bro. H. ½. sis. matters referred to me by them. half an hour, letters &c. business connected with them, 1¾. dinner, ½ an hour, Allen's lessons 35 minutes. and a little play with him afterwards, perhaps 10 minutes. looking at a paper, & giving orders to servants. ¼ of an hour: and now it is 4½: so I've been 5 minutes thinking this over and recording it. No matter. I just resolved to see how my time goes.

Evening. From 4½ to 5 I was engaged in devotional exercises. At 5 I took up the Br. Eff. accounts: but had been at them only a little while when a respectable native, A. B. came in. I talked with him, and tried to show him the better way. When he left it was after 6. Went to the City, & had a few people on the pavement at the Sch. house. Some little boys listened very nicely. After tea Worship Br. N. came in. Several items of business occupied us, till was after 9 when he left. Put my boy to bed & went at the Br. Eff. accts. Have been at them about an hour, & made some progress. Now 'tis 10½. Thermometer at 78.°

Thursday, 23d. Rose this morning at 5½. After breakf. & fam. worship had my boy to read at once. Afterwards my own devotional exercises. It was then near 10 o'clock. For an hour and a half or so I have been engaged assorting public papers: had a particular one in view, which I found, besides accomplishing a good deal more. Now it is nearly 11½.

3½ P.M. I went at my letters at 11½, and was just through at dinner time, a little more than 2½. after dinner, from 3¼ to 3½ I stamped, sealed, & recorded them. From the three hours however must be deducted about ¾ for various interruptions, the chief perhaps being raising & correcting a letter for G. L. I wrote to Br. Forman, Br. Caldwell, Mr. Mark, Mr. Packard, and my Mr. I tried to avoid wasting words on either. Kept diligently at work, and got it to bed me all this time. [up the half hour. 2 flies.

4 o'clock. This brief entry, Allen's lessons, and one or two other little matters, have taken

Aug. 1855.

Friday, 24th. Yesterday at 4½ I went to Br. N.'s to have a meeting of session. During the half hour I had heard A. again, shaved, &c. Was not through at Br. N.'s till 6½. H. & L. again appeared. The latter was rec^d. I felt much interested and at times a good deal affected. The Lord help her to be indeed His now forever. His case was now disposed them formerly, but he was still deferred. Bro. N. & L. & myself then rode out on horseback. Returned about dark, took tea. Mr. and Mrs. H. & Mrs. N. came by invitation. Had a pleasant time. I left to attend the prayer meeting. Came home with A. after tea. & took the opportunity to do a little writing. Then returned to Br. N.'s. and after family worship & a little more talk came away. Retired at 11.

Rose this morning at 5½. Attended to secret prayer before going to school. After school, breakfast & worship, had Allen to read with me, and his prayer followed. It was then nearing 10. Read the 2^d Q of Iberia awhile, & now 'tis near 10½.

4 ¾. From 10½ to 11 was taken up with letters that had just come from the Post Office. Then went at Br. Off. accounts, & continued at them with some interruptions till dinner time. Then came a woman from Thanemen with a little girl for the Orph. school. After dinner talked with her, and wrote to M. heard a lesson or two of Allen's, and prepared work for copyist; now I prepare for church.

Near 11. When service was over, (Br. N. preached.) Br. L. & I went to the Barracks, & I spoke till night came on: had an attentive audience. After tea & fam^y worship heard Daniel's Creek: afterwards was occupied for some time on a question of times that had arisen. Then wrote a note to Br. J. and gave directions about taking my prop to the Hills: have now written a few lines to my M.

Saturday, Aug. 25th. Rose at 5.40, having retired at 11.40. Usual duties till 9 ¾, having finished with Allen's prayer. Then read 2^d Q of J. perhaps half an hour, attended to two or three items of business with Br. N. and Thos. and examined Session minutes. This kept me till 11. Then wrote out minutes of the two last meetings of Session. Now 'tis 11 ⅕. —

Sabbath evening, Aug. 26th. Rose this morning about ¼ before 6. Bible Class as usual. Felt rather barren of ideas. Had a good deal to say too, but the class did not seem as much interested as I wished. At 10 Br. N. conducted Hindustani service. I however took

that part of the service which related to Lydia's profession of her faith & baptism. Mr. N. preached an interesting discourse: his text was Heb. 10. 19-23. Girls' Sch. Class as usual, but longer than usual: not far from an hour & a half, including Catechism. Prayer. At 5 preached in the city church from the same text as last Sabbath, John 20. 31. Dwelt on one point, viz. that the Messiah must be the Son of God. Was considerably assisted. People listened attentively: after retiring went to the Sacrament: then tea. Shortly after evening service Bro. N. & C. conducted it. The former administered the Communion. I felt interested in the service, was enabled to enjoy them more than has sometimes been the case: but had more of that melting of soul before the Lord, and affecting sense of His mercy & love, which it is so meet and proper to feel at such a time. All is His gift. If I have any evidence that I am His, it is His infinite mercy. Had some interesting conversation with dear Mr. L. after coming home.

Yesterday letters again took up a good deal of time. I spent near by an hour perhaps in meditating on my sermon which is in progress, but did not accomplish much. Attended to lessons as usual. A little time was occupied with my copyist; ditto with Robin who called to see me on some business, a half hour with Mr. N.'s account, & a little while reading English news. Went in the evening to Mr. G.'s Chapel. Had a good many there now. This or three were inquisitive, but others were disposed to give fair play, & it was a pretty good season. Took tea at Mr. N.'s, and prayer-meeting followed.

To day I have read the report of the Sinhoot Mission. It is part of a sermon by Mr. P. of Peshawar: also heard Allen read some, and read as usual with him. Had two letters from my dearest M. one of Thursday, the other of Friday. Now 'tis after 10 o'clock, and I must soon retire. The thermometer hanging at the West door says 87°. But there's a sweet breeze blowing.

Monday, 27th, 11¾. Rose about 6. After breakfast and family worship, I was occupied a good while reading letters. Had no less than seven, some to me direct. Some sent for perusal. Have finished Mr. P.'s sermon, as I wish to send it on to-day. Now must hear A.'s lessons. — 10½ P. M. Again got nothing done at my accounts. Made some progress with my sermon. Writing letters took a good while. A call from Mr. N. Transacting

with him & Br. A. kept me perhaps one hour this afternoon. Had also an interesting talk with C. A. Hope the Lord is dealing in mercy with his soul. At the school house this evening had a few people to talk to. Some tea have had worship. R.'s prayer, written to M. and broken on letters & papers, to see what was to be done tomorrow. Therm.r - 88½.

Tuesday, 28th. 4½, P. M. Usual duties this morning till after 9. Then went to the yarn yard, to see to some work. Read with R. & heard his prayer: then went at a Hindi proof, which with various interruptions kept me till after 1. Wrote to Br. O. & the Ass.n Comm.r at Jaunpore, & finished my letter to M. Heard R.'s lessons, & had dinner. This is the anniversary of my dear Alfred Henry's birth: he would have been thirteen years old to-day. Yesterday was that of my darling baby George. He would have been ten years old. Taken away from the evil to come: taken to be with Jesus.

Wednesday, 29th. 10½ in the evening. Usual duties this morning. After words spent some time on my sermon. Wrote a few lines to dear M. Had commenced my letter to her last evening. besides writing to Mrs. M. and Mr. B. was at the Bazar last evening as usual; after tea was with Br. R. a short time. Heard there with much sorrow that our worthy friends. Mr. McL. had been called to part with his wife. This afternoon preached at M. G. Chapel for Br. R. who has gone to Salandar. Matth. c. 6. Had an tolerably attentive audience. This evening I have made some progress at the Pr. Off. accounts: — have just now been writing to M. The thermometer at the West door says 92° —

Friday, 31st. Yesterday I was taken from my usual duties in the forenoon by the sudden & alarming illness of one of the native Christians. After a time through mercy he obtained relief. His case occupied me perhaps two hours. After returning & getting cool, read a letter from my dear M. Afterwards wrote letter & to Lt. L.; preparing an inclosure for him occupied me some time. Was engaged for some time also in business with G. C. Had a call from A. R. K. Read Pr. B. of D. in part. In the evening had my prayer meeting: then worked a while at accounts, & got through Pers. of the Pr. Off. but found some discrepancy when I undertook to balance them. Today I wrote some overland letters, & two Notes: read some in Pr. B. of D. Took tea with Cousin E. Afterwards heard Daniell's lecture. Went to the Bazar both last evening & this. It is now near 10. & I must retire.

Tuesday, 4th. Today I had a severe paroxysm of fever. I had one on Sabbath. It came on quite suddenly in the afternoon. I went to church, but was very unwell. Yesterday I attended to my work in part, & felt pretty well. This morning went to school, & through the forenoon attended to my usual duties. Took quinine, in addition to rigid fasting, but it availed nothing. The fever came on & laid me down, feeling quite helpless. Towards evening it left me, but I am quite weak. Got to B. N. Standard office this evening. It is I think three or four years since I had fever, and I had begun perhaps to calculate too much on exemption from these things. "All flesh is as grass."

Thursday, 6th. 10½ P. M. Yesterday I had a comfortable time, and today likewise. This was the day for the fever, but I missed it. Am feeling like myself again. Very pleasant change in the weather during the last few days. It has been cloudy for several days, making it perceptibly cooler. (on one or two slight showers also falling, but in other places I believe more.) and today we have had a fine rain. This evening prayer meeting as usual. Afterwards Br. Iff. Accounts. Discovered what was wrong, & this & this I had partly come to view before, and finished the whole. 'Tis an immense relief to have this off my hands. Through the year & half, (rather less,) that I had the office in charge, if I had compelled myself to make things right as I went, it would have saved me of how much labor, as well as solicitude. I was intensely busy. But I believe now it might have been done. Truly thankful I desire to be for having been brought through. Now I must as fast as possible, get the station accounts, for the first six months of the present year; (during which time I was treasurer.) The removal to Ambala relieved me from the charge; for merciful release it was. At Ambala I had the same duties to perform, but there I had opportunity to review them de novo, & was enabled to keep all clear. ———

Tuesday, 11th. Have continued pretty well; have no return of fever. Sent off today to Br. Campbell the items of debit & credit he was requiring. Went to the Sch. house last evening & had a small audience. Have not for but one or two last week. Preached on Sat. afternoon again from John 20. 31.

Septr. 1855.

Thursday evening, 13th. 9½. It is fourteen years this day since with my dear Hannah I sailed from America. It have been favored, much beyond the lot of many in various respects, and continued in my field of labor to myself. In this time many men come out and returned, many that were here have gone home and again returned & resumed their labors, and not a few even in our own immediate connexion have changed their location. I cannot but feel that the Lord's dealings with me have been of a remarkable character. As to spiritual blessings, I feel that I am the subject of a precious & marvellous work. As to my earthly lot I have been called to endure many trials. but I am still spared, and in the enjoyment of a good measure of health; and have been enabled with very little intermission, to keep at work. & that I might be made more fruitful: the clouds be made to pass from my soul, and my heart enlarged, to run in the way of God's commandments. This morning after school, breakfast, & worship, Mr. N. came over, and I had a long conference with him on various important matters: points of singing in the edition of John Knight: more printing, accepted as a good while. Then came letters; — letters to read. letters to write; Millie's lessons, Picking copy into work, (in which Cousin Emily helped me much,) and the bearer's account, &c &c. So it came evening, & I went to the Bazaar. Had rather an attentive little congregation. After the prayer meeting: then went to Mr. Nis for a few minutes, but several things came up to occupy us: School, Bible-class, arrangements for our proposed journey to Fr. Market, &c. Left back about 9. Read & did, then read a little in the Life of J. Now it is nearly 10.

Friday, 14th. Rose at 6½. After usual morning duties had an overhauling of the girls' clothes, & mine from one & the other. Had word brought to us of a robbery committed at the Shutins'. A lot of my clothes and Allen's, as well as of the servants' & Mrs had been carried off. Sent a man to Montreal. This took me some time, as I had a list to make out besides: Tried there to do several things at my leisure: but one hindrance occurred after another. Mrs Ross about us I wanted to get my thoughts in train, & some interruption was rather unwelcome. I felt much harassed, & somewhat perplexed, & gave way a good deal to querulous & depressed feelings. After a while

sought relief in prayer, and in a measure found it. I still could not fix any thing down at my sermon. One man called about one thing, & another about another: letters came, Matters had to be written. My boys' lessons also had to be attended to as usual. I seemed really to accomplish hardly anything the whole day, except to read a little in the Bk. of Judges. I felt however that it was a discipline, & tried, thoughtfully, to cast my care on God. About six went to the city. Had a pretty good time there: had a dozen or so, and they listened well. After tea, and family worship, heard Dr.'s lecture in the Ga. Test. When he had gone, made another attempt at my sermon, and it was a successful one. I felt that I owe much to the Bankipore pr. It is near 11 o'clock. but I feel that I can afford to sit up late on such conditions. Now I must prepare to retire.

Sabbath evening. 16th. Preached this morning in Hindustani from Luke 22. 32. latter clause, & this evening in English from the former clause of the same verse. Held my tri Bible-classes as usual. At 4½ heard Dr. N. in the city Church, from II. Cor. v. 3, 4. He preached with much energy. Have now been engaged for a short time in conversation with my dear M. We have been in the habit of very frequently spending a part of Sabbath evening in this way during our separation, as we did when together. Yesterday was a much more comfortable day with me than the day before. Set out with a determination (and prayer to be enabled) to resist those depressing tendencies to which I am so subject. Wrote several letters. Read a little at my sermon, besides attending to divers other matters. In the evening prayer meeting was at Dr. M's. Now it has struck 10, & I must prepare to retire.

Monday evening. 10½. I've had a busy day, and a pretty cheerful one. Was helped to some progress in my sermon, besides writing several letters. Spent an hour or so this evening in consultation on various matters with Br. N. My dear boy interrupted me, being troubled in his sleep, probably by the musquitos. & I was cross to him. When shall I learn to control the risings of evil temper. Went to the Bazar as usual, & had a fair people. School & other duties as usual this morning. Had the comfort of hearing from my dearest M. this evening.

Sept. 1855.

Friday, 28th, 6½ in the evening. To day I read a Panjábí proof, & spent a short time over it with Br. R.* — Wrote two letters. Read the Friend of India. Wrote two or three notes to neighbours on various business. Spent some time over letters rec'd by mail. Heard my boy's lessons. Had a call from Mr. H. Attended to various domestic concerns. Did not go to the Bazar this evening, having a sore throat.

On Sabbath attended boy's two Bible Classes as usual, and in the afternoon preached from Rom. 8. 3.: was a good deal helped. On Monday evening left with Br. L. for the Chapán mela. We spent the night at Rajpur, & went on early next morning. Got back in the evening about 8½. Spent Wednesday evening at Br. R's. and met Mr. A. Went out with Bros. R. & L. last evening to the village of Sábha, (3 or 4 miles perhaps,) and Br. R. addressed the Hindus. My throat was sore & did not speak. Returned and held prayer meeting. Have been occupied of late more or less in going over the first half of the year with the Mission brethren, prior to making up the year's report: (which devolves this time on Br. R. as Treasurer.)

Sabbath evening, 30th. 9 o'clock. Spoke this morning from Col. 3.15. last clause. It was Mem. Com. Baptized T. K.'s child. At 4 heard Br. R. from Mark 12.30. and in the evening Br. L. from Rev. 2.9. particularly the clause "thy tribulation." Since returning, have written a few lines to my dearest M. from whom also I heard today. If the Lord will, a few weeks more shall terminate our separation. I have had some faint, inadequate desires for a fitting to attend the trial it has involved, as well as some ones that are past. It is now nearly a year since one of the worst of times the year & a half, wanting a few weeks, since another. [My previous May. If it please the Lord this shall be a comfort to me. It has been my habit to look in or write every Sabbath: may I not be left to learn a letter ere long.]

This day closes another month, and another mission year. Time passes, while I get but little accomplished. I do not realize those desires and improvements for which I have longed & prayed. Yet I know the fault is in myself. "My soul cleaveth unto the dust; quicken me O Lord according to thy word."

Sunday evening, 21st. Yesterday a Hindi prayer, in addition to the daily routine, occupied me. Toward evening was quite unwell. Some simple remedies were applied. Got over it. After tea attended Mrs. Gen. & Dr. C. Today I was engaged a good while at certain domestic duties. Several things must be put in order if possible, before we leave for the mela, and a good deal of personal superintendence and personal labor here is necessary. I have left many of these things to servants, but all cannot be left so. Had a long session with Dr. N. at accounts. Had sundry calls from natives, some sick to attend to. Down at Mrs evening with Cousin E., having continued at work till near dusk. Took tea with Dr. N.'s. Thus ends my Hindustani service. My throat is now much better.

Wednesday, 10th. Hoshiárpur. Here I am, four marches on the way to Jwála mukhí: in company with Gen. Newton, Forman & Janette. We left Indiana on Monday: today three native brethren have been added to our force, viz. Dr. Golak, his assistant Abdullah, Abdullah from Lahore. The last few days before leaving Ludiana I was very busy: there has been so often the case had to learn after all with various things unattended to, which I had wished to accomplish. On Monday I married Lt. Scott and Miss Allen, and Matías and Sarah. Left Tuesday evening, reached Phagwára at midnight. Yesterday we were at Hariára, had good opportunities for speaking, many pilgrims there to go to Pathánkot. The distance a little.

Thursday, 11th. Mangowál. We are now fairly in the hills. The change is delightful. The elevation is not great, and the marches each day but little, but it is "the Hills." We entered them about four kos from Hoshiárpur. I've still a bit cold in my head, but am nearly well of the headache which I've had much of the time since leaving. Have aimed to accomplish nothing today. Have written a couple of letters, that is about the amount. It took some time to get a cooli after the morning march: some time has been spent in meditating on topics of discourse for the mela. There are so many of us together that opportunity for conversing, etc. is less available. At any rate it appears difficult on a march to turn time to account as one would wish. I'm going to try however right soon & see what can be done for the cause. Had a letter today from my precious Mr., which was quite a treat. She has had some suffering however with a tooth which the dentist took to have drawn. The Lord bless her & keep her.

Friday evening, 12th. Mubarakpur. Got here this morning, after a very pleasant ride through a charming region. It was 14 miles or so. After breakfast and worship, I lay down for more than an hour. Was then engaged a good while in arranging my papers, and repacking my things, the men here having carefully undone a different arrangement in order that the loads might balance better. During this business a very interesting discussion was going on respecting various points connected with the coming of the Saviour's kingdom, also some questions as to the mode of carrying on the missionary work. This occasioned me a long pause, I trust a profitable one. Our governing sentiment is that all other things must give place much more than they have done, to preaching of the gospel. After dinner we went to the village. Spoke to half a dozen people. But work was going on, and their attention was imperfect. A small company later came to our tent before dinner. Wm. G. & H. "preached unto them Jesus."

Saturday, 13th. Remain. This morning made some 8 kos more [illegible] through a beautiful region. Great variety of scenery, but not just much surpassing. I think what one usually sees between Kalka & Simla; though not so much of the lofty. Found a beautiful stretch of inhabited again some three kos back. A part (perhaps the whole) is called Lohara. There's a dak bungalow here, but we are not in it. Are pitched as usual. Rather a sunny site however. I am writing under tree. From this point a vast range of vision stretches out. The valley we crossed yesterday, the lower hills beyond, and the plains beyond these. This morning I met a man I know. I thought of speaking, but did not. Was a sinful omission. These things alas often occur to me. I cry for grace, for some experience of the power of religion in my own soul, but my prayers seem not to avail. I know the fault must be my own: but the Lord can do what my soul needs. Now I'm going to see whether I can do a little at my sermon.

Sabbath, 14th. This morning at 11½ or so, we had service in English. I discoursed from II. Chron. 32.8. At 2 we had Hindustani service. Br. Goldie preached. We read the sermons, we & ours, &c. together. After dinner we walked out, and Br. G. & I spoke for some

time to a few people whom we found. After the [illegible] my fever drenches me, and I correct him. I have thus far seen but very imperfect results from the efforts I have made in training him. I know I fall greatly come short, and I deem all the trials and trouble I have in this matter: but I must hope and pray and plead for more blessing to be granted.

Yesterday I went at my sermon as prepared, and was a good deal helped. Towards evening we struck our tents and proceeded on some four Kos, so as to be able to reach Jwála Mukhi in one more march. So today we have been at a little place called Bagalí. There are two shops, and little or nothing besides; unless in the neighboring Kráals, or other out of the way localities, in the shape of human habitations. Tomorrow we hope to reach Jwála Mukhi. Some of our poor servants are still sick, and will have to move on more gradually.

Tuesday, 16th. Yesterday morning, about 9½, we reached this place, (Jwála Mukhi.) We had a beautiful road, descending to the Bías, but a very bad one this side of it. After a late breakfast we went to the Bázár, which was thronged with pilgrims, and spoke to [illegible] time in company. Met we got in a place a little off from the crowd, and I was engaged with them, others in turn went to the fair. [illegible] I had a letter from my dear M. and afterwards wrote in reply. It is now near 10 in the morning, and we have again been to the mela. D. B., the younger Abdullah & I at the same place. I discoursed from Matt. 20.28. "Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many."

Evening. We went again to the mela a little after 12. The [illegible] had preceded me. I was detained attending to my boy, giving directions to [illegible] &c. did not get back till after 5. At first was with Pdn. G. D. & Br. Singha from Luke 19.10. "For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost." Afterwards replied to some of the inquiries & objections, heard Pdn. G. a while, and then went to the place where I spoke yesterday. Pdn. G. S. & D continued a long time speaking alternately. The truth has met with a good deal of opposition today. Many have listened attentively, and some have been forward to side with those who opposed, but still the number of favorable objectors has been considerable. I have felt depressed and dispirited this evening: scarcely know why, except that it is a besetting infirmity with me. I must

not omit to notice that the poor sick servants, who remained at Leh a yesterday all arrived safely this morning. It was quite a relief to me, and I desire to be truly thankful for it. Some of them have again had fever today.

Wednesday, 17th. This morning I was on the steps with Rabak and Ishmael Shah. I was part of the time yesterday. Spoke from Luke 14.23. "And the Lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways & hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled." Had a considerable audience & all attentive hearing. Went then to the distribution tent, and spoke for a short time. After breakfast I had several things to attend to, and it was near 2 o'clock when I started for the bazar. Remained there till 5. Occupied the open space off the street beyond the preaching tent, where I was yesterday afternoon. Had many people, and they listened well. A few were disputatious. G. & A. Jun. assisted. Mr. M. arrived today. Have him as my guest. This morning we had news that Kabul has fallen. It is a piece of things that I, (with many others,) have long looked & hoped for. May that event be - is brought to close, and remind to the hastening of the coming, whose right it is to reign.

Sabbath, 21st. Ain Bagh. This place is two marches from Jwala Mukhi on the old road. We had a beautiful road on Friday afternoon to Kalsia, and a very hot one along the bed of a stream yesterday. We are encamped today in a most beautiful grove, or rather garden, by a baradari. It has been thus far a pleasant, comfortable day. At 11 or so we had prayer meeting in English, conducted by Br. Forman. I enjoyed it much. Present (at 2 o'clock,) we are to have Hindustani service, conducted by Br. Newton. On Thursday morning I preached on the steps from Rev 22.17. "And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely." Was a good deal helped, and had very little interruption from the people. After breakfast was occupied for some time. Detained from going out. Mr. R., Commr of the Lahore division, called & stayed some time. We were glad to make his acquaintance. Afterwards Mrs. M. & I called on him and Mrs. R. I then joined Br. M. & Rabak under a tree by the

way side, which had been selected as one of the stages for addressing the pilgrims. Here we labored for a little while, having at times an attentive hearing. While at Mhow there was much distress. Toward evening we went to see the awful flames which consumed the scathing of the poor creatures here. I followed, but mind the way. Quite thirsty, and the things was such that I did not profit by it.

On Friday I spent some hours under a tree addressing the people. Spoke from Hos. 10.12. "It is time to seek the Lord." Was much assisted, and the people listened on the whole very well. Others spoke, and I followed. Between 10 and 11 we returned; had breakfast, and then prepared to lean. Got the things off, and sat a while, talking, writing &c. I wrote to my dear M. from whom I had been privileged to hear during the forenoon. Had a call from Pandit K.R. and four or five others. Talked a short time to them about their souls concerns. Left between 3 & 4. Yesterday I did not speak at all with the people at Kalisa. There were no less than six or seven Mhows to do this, and I occupied myself on my Pentateuchal sermon. Made some progress. On the way stopped twice and talked with a few people. The latter occasion was at a banjas shop on the bank of the stream, some 4 kos from Mhow, in the vicinity of Lohara. a beautiful village that we passed on the new road.

[illegible] 22d. 7½ P.M. [illegible]

8 this morning. The march of Saturday was over such a bed of [illegible]

[illegible] for [illegible]

[illegible] of the 2 routes of the old three roads, to reserve the latter: so now we are where we were eleven days ago. As before, no missionary work, or but little, was done; there being no villages near. Several had about to [illegible] Sent a [illegible]

went at my sermon. Got it nearly finished.

Tuesday, 23d. Evening. Hushiárpur. Got here this morning early, camped in the grove where we were before. Talked with pilgrims two or three points on the way. Rec'd letters from my dearest M. and others. Between 2 & 3 went to the city, stayed till 5. Had many to hear. Some had opposed. Before going finished my Heb. sermon. Last evening after writing learned that Br. N. had found a large company of persons at the chauki, and talked with them. Heard today that a friend & neighbor, Mr. H. had been afflicted in the death of his child.

Thursday, 25th. evening. Phagwára. We arrived here this morn-

Oct. 1855.

ning by rail. Yesterday we came to the fort. Ludiana. (or Ferozpur,) which is called 12 Kos from this, and I have from thence Shiarpur. There I talked with a company of people about an hour, and was heard pretty attentively. After breakfast two or three came to the tent, & Br. N. spoke with them a long time. L. B. had a company about him for a good while. Toward evening sad news came for dear Br. K. A messenger came with a despatch stating that one of his children S. was dangerously ill, and asking him to come home immediately. He had a dâk prepared, & started at once. This afternoon Br. L. left too. Tomorrow morning Br. V. Br. L. with Miss Forsyth will reach Ludiana. We are now in sad suspense about dear Frank. But the Lord will do, as he has done, & that which is best. This day reminds me of my own sorrows. On Thursday, Oct. 26th, last year, my precious Ruth was removed. Yesterday I was occupied for some time with the Mission Minutes and Laws. In the evening spoke with a few people. Today I was in the Bazar a good while with R. B. The people listened very well. Afterwards worked again at the Mission Minutes. Our sick are all in mercy still spared, and some of them a good deal better. One or two however continue very poorly. We hear that at Ludiana there is a great deal of sickness.

26th. Friday evening, Ludiana. Got here this morning a little after 9. Found a conveyance waiting on this side the Sutlej. & with the pleasing intelligence that dear F. was better. On getting here had a happy meeting with dear friends. How much, how very much I have to bless the Lord for: on account of his goodness both to me and to those dear to me. Have been very busy this the day getting my things in order. Am now in my old domicile with Br. L. This afternoon we had the preparatory service. I spoke from John 17.3. Afterwards went to see some of my people, chiefly the sick. Went then to Mr. H.'s, and conversed with them on their soul concerns. Or that it may be sanctified to them. Now I must retire. Tomorrow morning, if the Lord will, I shall welcome my dearest Mr. The Lord bring her here in safety.

Saturday evening, 27th. Rose this morning before 4. Lay down in the couch in the parlor for a few minutes. Felt very sick & when I heard the sound of the babies. Ah, dear M. the darling boy was sadly neglected in my absence. I was with him for some time this morning, & again this evening. Stayed in at tea, & afterwards the prayer meeting was at his house. Was very busy for a while today, getting my room in order. Things are now somewhat to my mind. Opened school, as usual, & had a class. Then went down to F. Q. Got very impatient during with two of the servants. One worried me by his stupidity. The mercies of the Lord down are so very many, and yet I have so little heart for denying myself to please him.

Sunday, 30th. Rose at 5¼. Drove out about 6, & read &c. Then went to church. Returned, & was at my desk till 2, when we had family worship. Afterwards, breakfast. Since that I have been attending to various things, with M., Cousin E., &c. being down for Br. R.: giving directions to several natives who had business with me, &c. and now I have had Allen read & pray. It is past 12 o'clock. On Sabbath I had Bible class as usual: at 10 lectured in Hindustani from the preface to the Lord's prayer: "Our father which art in heaven." In the afternoon heard Br. N. from "Behold, I make all things new." An interesting discourse. Afterwards was in the graveyard a while with M. In the evening conducted Divine worship again. Administered the communion. Was somewhat restless, and could not enter into the spirit of the occasion than I sometimes do. But my soul is very heavy, and my tears by the "kindness of God" to renewed repentance. Yesterday I was employed a good deal as I have been today. Went last evening to C. Lange's, had a small company of people, chiefly lads, who heard me pretty well. Mr. A. was here at tea. Near 10 P.M. This afternoon I wrote some letters, and read Am. papers a while. Towards evening went to Mr. Lange's chapel, but had very poor & listless. After tea had Hindustani lesson in Course. Very few times to. Have since been reading the Psalms; spent a while in devotional exercises; spent a short time with M. How calm was a little today. This morning on a visit from which I am thinking of writing a sermon. Now I must retire.

Nov. 1855.

Sabbath Evening, Nov. 4th. I've had a pleasant day. This morning read from Con. — Br. N. commenced it: refers to some very interesting facts respecting missionaries in the Turkish dominions. At A. preached from Mark 6. 47–53: the Saviour appearing to the disciples on the sea. This evening heard Br. L. on 1 Cor. 4. 7. A very interesting, practical discourse. — I had written so far, when my little boy called time from the bed-room. Went to him & found he was disturbed by some noise. Presently an enormous rat of the ghis (bandicoot) species, made its appearance. Got a cane and succeeded in killing it: 'Tis now near 10 o'clock. The first-three days of the week seem to have passed without my accomplishing anything: — at least I have done very little. Proof reading, letter writing, consulting with Br. N. in various matters of business, my boy's lessons, and a little Tamil preaching, have been the chief items. Some time too has been spent with my dear Mr. and not unprofitably I hope, after an almost six months' separation. We have however yet very little time together idly. On the 1st, vacation commenced in the school. Some items of school business have however occupied me more or less since. Taking accounts, paying servants, and reading letters & papers have also taken considerable time. On the 1st I had the comfort of getting very nice letters from the dear ones at home: — two from Pitts Grove & Chestnut Hill. I read them, & my Mr. Sharp A.'s journal to Mr. One of the orphans has been very ill yesterday & today, whose case too has engaged my attention more or less. Yesterday my Cousin Mr. went out to Palamcottah to join her husband, Br. K. who is in Tinnevelly preaching.

This morning I rose at 5 o'clock with I think more than usual comfort. The results of my work are very good. I am truly grateful. It is I must say without hesitation. I hate & deny myself, and I don't overcome the foes of my soul. The Lord alone fully knows my case. I cry for light & grace, & pray for help. But I fear I don't want to know my real character. But I plead with Him to purify that which concerneth me, & give better days. I intend, & purpose, & ought to work, but still I am as before. In vain things the Lord seems evidently to help me, but I fear I am very much of a Jonah.

Friday Evening. Nov. 9th. Last evening Bro. H. & O. arrived here en route to Salandar. We had much discourse in the evening about the millenium. It was 11 o'as when my dearest All. sent for me to see poor Bertha. She had been bleeded. They could not staunch the blood. It was after 12 when I got to bed. At 2½ I was called again. She had bits still flowed. Br. H. very kindly went over. Other efforts were made unsuccessful. He applied a little bit of cotton to each bite separately. & pressed them in forcibly, keeping his fingers on them for a length of time. I lay down & went to sleep, as he insisted on my getting & watching. Rose at 5½. & felt quite refreshed. This morning Bro. C[ampbell] & Coll with their families arrived. The latter, as well as Bro. H. & O. are my guests. It has been a very busy day. I have been quite prevented from attending to the writing which ought to be ready by the time of the Annual Meeting. I have however been enabled to be cheerful, & enjoy the society of friends. Yesterday I was much depressed, and suffered a good deal with my own sick headache. Yesterday morning Br. H. & family left. Ill health requiring a change. This evening I went to the Bazar. Spoke a while, & was followed by Br. H. and H. B. — Had not been for several days before, having so much else to attend to. On Thursday [Yesterday] I wrote various letters:— to Sr. M. to L. L. & to Sr. L. Poor B. seems rather easier this evening. Oh that she might be spared, if the Lord see fit, and that in any case the affliction might be made a great blessing to her.

On Monday evening Mon. Con. was held here. Tuesday evening had my lecture as usual, and afterwards we had our business meeting. Last evening had prayer meeting in Conon, but only three of the N. Chens. were present. Now 'tis past 10 o'clock, and I am sleepy.

Sabbath Evening. 11 h. This morning Br. Caldwell preached in Hindustáni from Eph. 1.7. "In whom we have redemption through his blood &c." This afternoon heard Br. Woodside on John 5.40. "And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life":— and this evening Br. Campbell on II. Cor. 10. 4. "For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, &c" Found all these discourses interesting & edifying. Was particularly pleased to find that Br. H. had advanced so much in his

acquaintance with the language, as well as at the power and power with which he set the truth forth. May he prove a chosen vessel. Had a season of devotion this morning more protracted than usual, before leaving my room. After morning service, was at Br. C's, where I had considerable conversation with Br. C. about a letter of Bro. W.'s, and on the spirit and principles that should actuate us as missionaries. Then had my boy read & pray, after which I took a nap. This evening, walked in the garden with M. and after service joined Br. W. & Mr. A. in a talk about the coming of the Savior. Then had a little while with dear M. alone in prayer together. Yesterday I got ready the items for the Annual Report, and dispatched them to Br. N. In the evening went to the Bazar, and talked a short time. Prayer meeting was at my house. Br. C. left us yesterday morning before day for Jalandar.

From Monday the 12th, to Thursday the 15th, I was very busy in duties preparatory to starting for the Annual Meeting. Particularly I wrote my sermon: the Annual Sermon devolving on me this time. My text was 1 Peter, 1.13. I had thought the subject over much, but had not succeeded in making a commencement. Was helped in an unusual degree. On Thursday afternoon started for Jalandar with my dear M. We stopt in the Sarai at Phagwara, & next morning about 10 reached Jalandar. The sessions of the Annual Meeting continued till Monday the 26th, when we adjourned late in the evening. On Tuesday 2 P.M. Presbytery had its closing session, and in the afternoon I left. Spent the night in Phagwara Sarai, & next day about 1 P.M. reached Ludiana. Found my dearest M. well; and Br. & Mrs. C., who had in the mean time returned from the Hills, greatly improved. In the afternoon Br. & Mrs. Caldwell came in; stayed with me, but both they, dear my Mas guests, my servants not yet having arrived, nor my cooking establishment. On Thursday, 29th, Br. & Mrs. Campbell arrived; stayed with M. On Friday morning they left. On Saturday morning, Dec. 1. Mrs. W. — C. — & C. got here; stayed with me; got me to talk another day again. On Monday morning (3d) they left; and at the same time Br. & Mrs. M. arrived; stopped at Br. C.'s. Had them all, with M. & Miss B. to tea at my house. Afterwards was Mon. Concert. Next day (yesterday) we all dined at Mr's, and this

5th morning they left. Last evening I had my Hindustani service, as formerly. On Sabbath Br. C. preached in the afternoon, and Br. N. in the evening. On the morning I conducted Morn. Service. We also in our services noticed the appointment of the Gov. General, viz. as a day of thanksgiving for the taking of Sebastopol. Since my return I've not had very much time together, but have tried to be diligent, and have attended to various matters of duty. Have been in the bazar in the evenings, but did not go this evening, being employed in getting letters ready to send off by Croft & Br. N. & N.

This morning the letters that my dear N. and myself have been looking for were received. They were sweet, kind, & Christian like letters, and expressed unqualified approbation of our union. This is what we had hoped for. The realizing of that hope is not the less a matter for devout thankfulness. Now may the Lord, if it be his good pleasure, make us one. The time is not fixed, but we think of having it in the course of next month.

This evening, between 9 & 10, a Jew, Isaac Benjamin, introduced himself as an Assyrian, & began inquiring for my dear friend, Brig. Mackenzie. I had a very interesting interview with him, but was greatly hindered for want of a common language. He knew Persian, & a little English. I stammered Persian, as well as I could. Found that the poor fellow had no idea of Christ. Tried to say a word for his soul's good. May the Shepherd of Israel get this lost sheep home. He told me he was going to see Brig. M. He had not known of his dear wife's death, & narrow escape, till a short time back while on his journey: and the announcement of it overcame him much. This now 11 o'clock, and I must retire.

Thursday, 6th. Set the printers at work at the Annual Report. All the MS. not yet rec'd, but hope it will come in time. Yesterday that for Sabathanpur was rec'd; and the evening before that for this station came in from Br. N.

Sabbath evening, 23rd. Preached this morning from 1. John 2. 1. & this afternoon from 1. Tim. 1. 15th; this evening I and Br. L. on "Not as I would: but what I will." A most interesting discourse. On Thursday evening, 20th, the people began to assemble for the Anni-

medical I preached in the Mussaj Ganga chapel from "Behold the Lamb of God that taketh away the sin of the world." Next day, about noon in the same place, from "For God so loved the world, &c." and in the evening from the parable of the Laborers at a penny a day. Next day at noon from the parable of the feast. "Go out into the highways & hedges, &c." commenting on the taking the common sentiment of the people, that hell must be filled, and shewing that it is known that God would fill: "that my house may be filled". In the evening from "for the times of this ignorance God winked at, &c." The house was crowded much of the time, and many listened with apparently a good degree of attention. The rain & thunder however in the attic interfered much with these services. I was obliged to speak very loud in order to be heard, but my strength was sustained. I. D. and other native Christians talked to the people and distributed books during the other parts of the day; from Thursday evening to last evening. Last night and the night before I was with dear M. at the bedside of a sick girl; one of the orphans. Last night, did not get to bed till 1 o'clock: rose a little before 7.

On the 12th (Wednesday) I went to Kulaita or Bara Pind, across the Sutlej, to Br. N. to tell them of Cousin M.'s illness, of which I had just heard. Cousin E. prepared to come at off for Jalandar, to be with her.* I spoke to the people of the village. Had a large attentive audience. They listened long. Returned next day: stopping till past noon at Talaura, where M. was with the orphan girls, having come out for change of air, as several of them were unwell. She got back with them on Tuesday last, the 18th. Br. N. has been suffering from a very severe cold since his return. Has been quite unable to preach; a most unusual thing for him. Seems now to be getting better. Br. R. has been suffering with his throat too. Does not appear to have obtained at all that relief from the affection of the throat (or bronchia) which he had been hoping was the case from his residence in the hills. Very grateful am I for thankfulness on account of the health I enjoy: as well as for that of my dearest Mary. She indeed is not strong: but she is wonderfully sustained, in view of all she has gone through. Ought to be grateful, but have frequent & sad evidence that the case is otherwise.

* Cousin E. returned on the 15th, having left M. much better.

Monday Evening, 31st. Here I am, just nearing the close of another year. 'Tis more than 11½ at night. I've been very busy this evening, packing a box to send home. My dearest M. helped me. 'Twas after 10 when I got through, and now I'm just my bed, and seen to sundry matters about the house.

Changes have still been going on. Br. R. is preparing to leave, as fast as possible. The disorder of his throat has become so severe, that he thinks it vain to attempt prolonging his stay. We shall miss him much: may the Lord provide. Br. Lowenthal got here on Thursday evening, and the next morning Br. Leavitt started for Lahore. Yesterday I conducted the school Bible class, and three services. In the evening however Br. L-l took part. It was communion season. I aimed to have a little life in speaking on the occasion, but my soul is in a very dark, stupid condition. Jesus is the chief among ten thousand, and altogether lovely, but I fail to have any just appreciation either of his worth, or of my own need of him. This evening I was at the Bazaar with Br. R. We both spoke. There was rather a spirit of opposition.

Next week, if the Lord please, I am to be united in marriage with my dearest M. After that we expect to go out on an itineration. Now it is almost 12. I must bid adieu to the old year. It has been a year of many mercies: — of some earnest efforts to get through appointed duties; — but of much unfaithfulness, much unprofitableness. At times I am much cast down, at times full of hope: — now ashamed of my shortcomings & striving over them, again repenting them. I don't know whether or not to make any vows or not. I cast myself on infinite mercy in Christ, and plead in His name for a blessing on the opening year. Now it has struck 12, so I enter on 1856.